















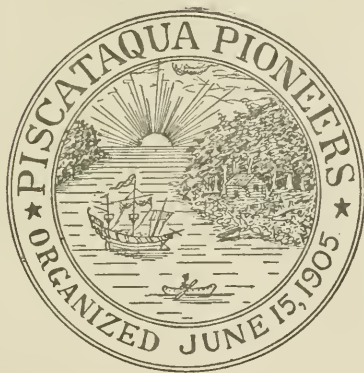


# PISCATAQUA PIONEERS

"

1623 — 1775

## REGISTER OF MEMBERS AND ANCESTORS



JOHN SCALES, A. M., Editor

DOVER, N. H., MAY, 1919



F. 12  
. P 4 T 4

PRESS OF  
CHARLES F. WHITEHOUSE  
DOVER, N. H

279440

## PREFACE.

---

At the annual meeting of the PISCATAQUA PIONEERS, at Exeter, 17 August, 1917, President Foster, in his address suggested that the society have prepared and published a register of the members and their ancestors, with appropriate sketches of the latter. Acting on his suggestion it was voted that the Secretary be instructed to prepare such a register. The Secretary said he would not have time to attend to preparing the copy; it was voted that he employ such assistance as he might need. Accordingly he engaged Mr. John Scales to take the work in hand, who soon after began outlining the plan of the book, with the advice and assistance of President Baer and Secretary Lamson. When the first draft was completed, on suggestion of Secretary Lamson, it was submitted to the examination of Rev. Dr. Everett S. Stackpole, who made several corrections and furnished some additions. He suggested that the first generation of children of the Pioneers be added, that list not being included in the original draft. The President and Secretary approved of the suggestion and the editor took the work in hand to find who constitutes that first generation; it was a difficult job, and took considerable time, but at the annual meeting in August, 1918, the copy was ready for the printer. The report of the Treasurer showed there was lack of funds to pay for publication at that time.

At this annual meeting thirty or more members were added to the list; as there was to be delay in raising the needed money to pay the printer, the editor took these new members in hand and had their names and their ancestors included in the proper places in the Register; this required much changing of the original copy, but with the assistance of Dr. Stackpole and Mr. Charles

Thornton Libby, Librarian of the Maine Historical Society, the work was completed in its present shape. Care has been taken to correct old errors, in former prints, and to avoid, as much as possible, making any new errors. In such a multitude of names and dates, of course, there will be found some errors. Any one finding a mistake will confer a favor by sending the correction to the editor.

JOHN SCALES.

Dover, N. H., May, 1919.



## CORRECTIONS AND OMISSIONS

---

- Page 13. Hon. Wm. D. Chandler, Honrary Member.  
Page 15. Miss Ida C. Roberts, not Mrs.; Vice President.  
Page 15. Alexander Dennett, Curator.  
Page 27. Miss Sadie Goodwin, elected but declined.  
Page 29. Mrs. Ana, not Anna B. Hall.  
Page 29. Mrs. Mary E. Neal Hanaford, Hannaford.  
Page 29. Edward E. Hanscom, not Hanson.  
Page 29. Omit Mrs. Laura C. Haley.  
Page 31. Mrs. Laura Cornella Heely, not Heeley.  
Page 32. Mrs. Elizabeth A. L. Wood, not Lightwood.  
Page 35. Miss Ida Charlotte Roberts, not Mrs.  
Page 38. Samuel Frye Walcott, withdrawn.  
Page 39. Mrs. Dora Elizabeth Wetherell, not Wetherall.  
Page 39. Erastus E. Winkley, the "E" is omitted.  
Page 39. Mrs. Mary E. Safford Wildes, not Wilder.  
Page 40. Mrs. Elizabeth A. L. Wood, not Lightwood.  
Page 44. Dr. James A. Spalding, descendant.  
Page 58. Harold Clarke Durrell, descendant.  
Page 122. Richard Leader Nelson, in the 19th line.  
Page 164. Dr. James A. Spalding, descendant.  
Page 168. Mrs. Cornelia Bingham, not a descendant of Henry Sherburne.



## ACT OF INCORPORATION.

---

The undersigned, being persons of lawful age, associated under the provisions of Chapter 147 of the Public Statutes of New Hampshire by the following

### ARTICLES OF AGREEMENT:

ARTICLE 1.—The name of this corporation shall be  
PISCATAQUA PIONEERS.

ARTICLE 2.—The object for which this corporation is established is for securing and preserving the records of Piscataqua River Pioneers and association of their descendants.

ARTICLE 3.—The place in which the business of this corporation is to be carried on is Portsmouth, N. H.

ARTICLE 4.—The amount of capital stock to be paid in shall be

ARTICLE 5.—The first meeting of the incorporators at Concord, N. H., June 15, 1905.

---

Names.	Post Office Address.
Thomas M. Jackson,	No. 1 Summer Street, Portsmouth, N. H.
Albert H. Lamson,	Box 51, Elkins, N. H.
John M. Moses,	Northwood, N. H.
Henry W. Fernald, M. O. D.,	P. O., Boston, Mass.
Moses A. Safford,	Kittery, Maine.

---

CITY CLERK'S OFFICE,  
Portsmouth, N. H.

Received June 16, 1905, at 2 o'clock P. M.

Recorded, Vol. 2, Page 81. Examined by

W. E. UNDERHILL, *City Clerk.*



STATE OF NEW HAMPSHIRE,  
OFFICE OF SECRETARY OF STATE,  
Concord, June 17, 1905.

A true record:

EDWARD N. PEARSON, *Secretary of State.*

---

STATE OF NEW HAMPSHIRE,  
OFFICE OF SECRETARY OF STATE.

I hereby certify that the foregoing is a true copy of Articles of Agreement of the Piscataqua Pioneers, as recorded in this office, and in my custody as Secretary of State.

In witness whereof I hereunto subscribe my official signature and affix the State seal, at Concord, this 27th day of June, A. D., 1905.

(*Signed,*) EDWARD N. PEARSON,

[SEAL.]

*Secretary of State.*

# PISCATAQUA PIONEERS.

---

## BY-LAWS.

---

### OBJECTS OF THE SOCIETY.

The object for which this Society is established is for securing and preserving the records of "PISCATAQUA PIONEERS" and their descendants. It is historical as well as genealogical and biographical.

To visit historical points of interest and to promote the acquaintance and good fellowship of its associates.

To learn the names of the early settlers on both sides of the Piscataqua River within the limits of what is known as the Piscataqua Plantation or Piscataqua Settlement and contiguous territory from the earliest times down to the period within the memory of men now living.

To learn the several parts they took in the accomplishment of the objects of the pioneers in this vicinity, as well as to trace them and their descendants in other avenues of life, whether near or remote, in their several contributions to the advancement of American civilization, its literature, arts and industries.

To provide for their association to the end that those generations who may come after us shall not be ignorant of those who first dealt with the wilderness and its aborigines, planting homes in the New World, and that they may, in some degree, be enabled to trace the pathways of their ancestors within the broader limits of our common country.

### ARTICLE I.

#### NAME.

SECTION 1.—The name of the Society shall be the "PISCATAQUA PIONEERS."

## ARTICLE II.

## MEMBERSHIP.

SECTION 1.—All members other than the incorporators shall be elected to membership at the regular meetings.

SEC. 2.—All applications for membership shall be made on blanks printed for that purpose and shall bear the recommendation of at least two members. Any person of good moral character who is a descendant of a "Piscataqua Pioneer" may become a member of this Society by being proposed by some member and elected by a majority vote. Persons proposed may be voted for singly at the request of any member. (By the word "Pioneer" it is understood to mean all those who were of the "Piscataqua Plantation" prior to the Declaration of Independence.)

SEC. 3.—The membership shall consist of Annual Members, Life Members, Corresponding and Honorary Members. Annual Members shall be those who pay to the Society an annual assessment. Life Members shall be those who pay the Life Membership fee. Corresponding Members shall be those who, from time to time when called upon, shall render genealogical service to the Society in lieu of an assessment, and who are not either Annual or Life Members. Honorary Members are those who have been proposed and elected as such.

SEC. 4.—Each person at the time of his or her election as an Annual Member shall pay an admission fee of Two Dollars to the Secretary for the use of the Society. Each Annual Member shall pay an assessment of One Dollar per year for the use of the Society. The fee for Life Membership shall be Twenty-Five Dollars.

SEC. 5.—Any person may be suspended or dropped for cause determined by the majority of the Board of Directors.



## ARTICLE III.

## MEETINGS.

SECTION 1.—The Annual Meeting shall be held in Portsmouth, New Hampshire, in the month of August, or in such other place in New Hampshire as may be determined by the Directors in a notice given therefor.

SEC. 2.—Special Meetings may be called at any time by the Board of Directors, also on petition in writing by five members of the Society.

## ARTICLE IV.

## OFFICERS.

SECTION 1.—The officers of this Society shall consist of a President, ten or more Vice Presidents, Treasurer, Secretary, Curator and a Board of Directors, all of whom shall be elected at the Annual Meeting. They shall severally hold office for the term of one year or until their successors are elected.

## ARTICLE V.

## DUTIES OF OFFICERS:—PRESIDENT AND VICE PRESIDENTS.

SECTION 1.—The President shall preside at all meetings, and of the Board of Directors. In his absence one of the Vice Presidents shall preside. If all are absent, a temporary chairman shall be chosen.

## ARTICLE VI.

## TREASURER.

SECTION 1.—The Treasurer shall receive all money from the Secretary, pay all bills as approved by the President, and make a detailed report at the Annual Meeting.

## ARTICLE VII.

## SECRETARY.

SECTION 1.—The Secretary shall attend all meetings and keep a true record of their doings.

SEC. 2.—He shall collect all money due the Society and pay the same to the Treasurer; record the names of all the members and the time of their admission, and transmit to each person elected to membership a printed copy of the Act of Incorporation and By-Laws, and make a detailed report at the Annual Meeting.

SEC. 3.—He shall notify every member of the Annual and Special Meetings, giving a seven-day notice, by mail.

SEC. 4.—In his absence, a Secretary *pro tem.* may be chosen.

## ARTICLE VIII.

### BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

SECTION 1.—At the Annual Meeting there shall be chosen five members as a Board of Directors. They shall have charge of the general affairs of the Society, make all contracts, appropriate moneys, fix the compensation of all officers, and have in all ways the general management of the Society.

SEC. 2.—They shall serve for one year each and make a detailed report at the Annual Meeting.

## ARTICLE IX.

### CURATOR.

SECTION 1.—The Curator shall have charge of all Historical Works, Library and all Genealogical data which may from time to time be presented to the Society.

## ARTICLE X.

### QUORUM.

SECTION 1.—Five members shall constitute a quorum.

## ARTICLE XI.

### SEAL.

SECTION 1.—The Board of Directors may adopt a

Seal of such design as in their judgment may be proper, giving name and date of incorporation.

## ARTICLE XII.

### AMENDMENTS.

SECTION 1.—Any article in the By-Laws may be suspended, altered or amended by a two-thirds vote of those members present at any meeting, provided they shall have been submitted to the Board of Directors and incorporated in the notice to the members.

---

### FORM OF A BEQUEST.

I give, devise and bequeath to the Piscataqua Pioneers, a corporation duly incorporated by the State of New Hampshire, and located in the City of Portsmouth, in said State, the sum of \_\_\_\_\_ dollars for the general purposes of said Society.

## SOCIETY OF PISCATAQUA PIONEERS.

---

INCORPORATED JUNE 15, 1905.

---

### *Its Founders.*

Captain Thomas Manning Jackson, Epping, N. H.

Albert H. Lamson, Elkins, (New London) N. H.

†John Mark Moses, Northwood, N. H.

†Henry Winkley Fernald, Boston, Mass.

†Moses Atwood Safford, Kittery, Maine.

---

†Deceased.

---

### *Ex-Presidents of the Society.*

Hon. Moses Atwood Safford, Kittery, Me. Elected  
June 15, 1905.

Henry Winthrop Hardon, New York City. Elected  
August 31, 1906.

Lieut. Oliver Philbrick Remick, Kittery, Maine.  
Elected August 22, 1907.

John Lemuel Murray Willis, M. D., Eliot, Me.  
Elected August 25, 1908.

John Scales, A. M., Dover, N. H. Elected August  
31, 1909.

John Mark Moses, Northwood, N. H. Elected  
August 23, 1910.

Rev. George Madison Bodge, West Roxbury, Mass.  
Elected August 15, 1911.

Alexander Dennett, Kittery, Me. Elected August  
31, 1912.

Charles A. Hazlett, Portsmouth, N. H. Elected  
August 13, 1913.

Hon. James William Locke, Kittery, Me. Elected  
August 28, 1914.

Edgar A. Leighton, Somersworth, N. H. Elected  
August 18, 1915.

Rear Admiral Joseph Foster, Portsmouth, N. H.  
Elected August 16, 1916.

Mrs. Annie Wentworth Baer, Rollinsford, N. H.  
Elected August 15, 1917.

---

*Deceased Members.*

- Mrs. Ella Weeks Lamson, died September 6, 1906.  
 - Albert A. Folsom, died December 24, 1907.  
 Miss Gertrude M. Sias, died January 10, 1910.  
 Alfred A. Stocker, died March 8, 1910.  
 Henry Winthrop Fernald, died March 13, 1913.  
 Oliver Philbrick Remick, died March 17, 1913.  
 Nathan Goold, died August 13, 1913.  
 Moses Atwood Safford, died May 8, 1914.  
 Denison R. Slade, died June 17, 1914.  
 Rev. George Madison Bodge, died July 18, 1914.  
 - Mrs. Sarah P. Billings, died December 4, 1916.  
 Frank Benjamin Sanborn, died February 24, 1917.  
 Lewis W. Brewster, died July, 1917.  
 - Mrs. Josephine E. Dennett, died October 4, 1917.  
 Frederick B. Furbish, died July, 1918.  
 Mrs. Mary E. P. Gowen, died October 7, 1918.  
 Sophia Dodge Hall, died December 1, 1918.  
 John Mark Moses, died February 21, 1919.  
 Hon. Thomas Ellison Oliver Marvin, died April 9, 1919.

---

*Honorary Members.*

Hon. Edward N. Pearson, Concord, N. H. Elected  
August 31, 1906.

Hon. E. W. Emery, Augusta, Maine. Elected  
August 23, 1910.

---

*Corresponding Members.*

Henry I. Durgin, M. D., Eliot, Maine. Elected  
August 31, 1906.

Frederick M. Sise, Portsmouth, N. H. Elected August 22, 1907.

Edward W. McGlenen, Boston, Mass. Elected August 23, 1910.

Mrs. Anna M. Chandler Riley, Claremont, N. H. Elected August 15, 1911.

Rev. Everett S. Stackpole, D. D., Bath, Me. Elected August 21, 1912.

---

*Annual Meetings: Where Held.*

First Meeting held at Concord, June 15, 1905.

First Annual Meeting held at Portsmouth, August 22, 1905.

Second Annual Meeting held at Portsmouth, August 31, 1906.

Third Annual Meeting held at Portsmouth, August 22, 1907.

Fourth Annual Meeting held at Kittery Point, Maine, August 25, 1908.

Fifth Annual Meeting held at Newcastle, August 31, 1909.

Sixth Annual Meeting held at Dover Point, August 23, 1910.

Seventh Annual Meeting held at Isles of Shoals, August 15, 1911.

Eighth Annual Meeting held at Durham, August 21, 1912.

Ninth Annual Meeting held at Back River, Dover, August 13, 1913.

Tenth Annual Meeting held at Portsmouth, August 28, 1914.

Eleventh Annual Meeting held at York, Maine, August 18, 1915.

Twelfth Annual Meeting held at Woodman Institute, Dover, August 16, 1916.

Thirteenth Annual Meeting held at Exeter, August 15, 1917.

Fourteenth Annual Meeting held at Eliot, August 18, 1918.



## PISCATAQUA PIONEERS.

OFFICERS, 1918—1919.

*President:*

Prof. Sylvester Burnham, Newburyport, Mass.

*Vice Presidents:*

Charles Wells Hall, Newton, Mass.

Mrs. Florence A. Crane, Des Moines, Iowa.

John N. Thompson, Exeter, N. H.

Mrs. Mary Safford Wildes, Kittery, Maine.

Alvah H. Place, Newmarket, N. H.

Henry J. Carr, Scranton, Penn.

Mrs. Annie B. McKinney, Columbus, Ohio.

Horace S. Huckins, M. D., Pasadena, California.

Col. John Dean Hall, Washington, D. C.

Charles Thornton Libby, Portland, Maine.

Mrs. Ida C. Roberts, Colorado Springs, Colorado.

Mrs. Lucy Gordon Varney, St. Paul, Minn.

Mrs. Alice K. H. Rice, Dover, N. H.

*Secretary:*

Albert H. Lamson, Elkins, N. H.

*Treasurer:*

Alexander Dennett, Kittery, Maine.

*Directors:*

Albert H. Lamson, Elkins, N. H.

John L. M. Willis, M. D., Eliot, Maine.

Joseph Foster, Portsmouth, N. H.

Alexander Dennett, Kittery, Maine.

John Scales, Dover, N. H.

*Curator:*

Albert H. Lamson, Elkins, N. H.

## ORIGIN OF THE SOCIETY OF PISCATAQUA PIONEERS.

---

THE SOCIETY OF PISCATAQUA PIONEERS was organized in 1905, but for quite a while before that year Capt. Thomas M. Jackson had been studying the question of how to get such a society formed at Portsmouth; he met with no encouragement and found much to discourage him in the undertaking. But he kept at it, hoping something would turn up that would open the way for creating a society of some sort. Following is an account of what happened:

In the early part of the year 1905 Albert H. Lamson, of Elkins, N. H., had an item of inquiry published in the "*Essex Antiquarian*" at Salem, Mass., asking for information in regard to certain genealogical data. The information was given by Thomas M. Jackson and John Mark Moses. Both of these gentlemen were unknown to Mr. Lamson, and to each other. The answers led to correspondence; this general introduction brought the three together in close friendship. Capt. Jackson explained the character of the society he had been trying to organize, and asked them to join him in its formation. They became deeply interested and got Mr. Fernald and Mr. Safford to join them to make the necessary number to secure a charter from the Secretary of State of New Hampshire.

The first meeting was held at Concord, N. H., 15 June 1915, at the office of the Secretary of State. The following gentlemen were incorporated, under the provisions of Chapter 147 of the Public Statutes of New Hampshire, by the name of—PISCATAQUA PIONEERS:—Thomas Manning Jackson, of Brooklyn, N. Y.; John Mark Moses, of Northwood, N. H.; Albert H. Lamson, of Elkins, (New London) N. H.; Henry W. Fernald, of Boston, Mass.; Moses A. Safford, of Kittery,

Me. They organized by electing the following officers: President, Hon. Moses A. Safford; Treasurer, Henry W. Fernald; Secretary, Albert H. Lamson.

The first annual meeting was held at Portsmouth on the 22d of August, 1905, at the call of the President. A code of by-laws was adopted and the board of officers under the laws was elected as follows:

*President*, Hon. Moses A. Safford of Kittery, Me.

*Secretary*, Albert H. Lamson of Elkins, (New London) N. H.

*Treasurer*, Henry W. Fernald of Boston.

*Directors*: Thomos M. Jackson of Brooklyn; Moses A. Safford of Kittery; John Mark Moses of Northwood; Henry W. Fernald of Boston, and Albert H. Lamson of Elkins; they were to serve for the ensuing year.

In this connection it seems proper to give a brief sketch of the founder of this society, Captain Thomas Manning Jackson. He was born in Portsmouth, 27 January, 1840. He is a patriot in what he has done for his country in time of peace as well as in the war for the preservation of the Union. His ancestors were patriots, who did valiant service in the wars before the great Rebellion. Captain Jackson is son of Col. John Henry Jackson, who was born in Portsmouth 20 Oct. 1814. Col. Jackson was son of John Henry Jackson, who was a soldier in the war of 1812-1815. He was wounded in the battle at Fort Erie, 17 Sept. 1814. He died of his wounds three days later, September 21st, one month before his son, the future colonel of the Civil War, was born. The Jackson ancestors of these three men were nearly all soldiers in the Colonial, Provincial and Indian-French wars.

Col. John Henry Jackson, Jr., first performed military service in the Mexican war, 1845-1846. He was a private soldier in a company that was enrolled in Gen. Franklin Pierce's regiment of New Hampshire men who did such gallant service in that campaign when Gen. Scott captured the City of Mexico. His company was one of the first to enter the capital of that country, as

conquerors. On his return home he was engaged in business in Portsmouth until the Civil War began in April, 1861. He was one of the first to visit Concord and tender his services to the Governor and Council to help suppress the rebellion. They learned of his Mexican war record, and at once saw that he was the man to put in commission as Lieutenant Colonel of the Third Regiment of Volunteers that was being raised for the war. Enoch Q. Fellows, a West Point graduate, was appointed Colonel, and under command of these two officers the regiment has a grand record. They were appointed in August, 1861. Colonel Fellows served until June, 1862, when he resigned to take command of the Ninth Regiment, which was being organized, and needed an experienced officer at the head of it to rapidly advance it for service in the field of war. Lieutenant Colonel Jackson was then promoted to Colonel and served through one year. He has a fine record for bravery, and for good judgment in command of the regiment. He was severely wounded at the battle of Fort Wagner, S. C., in July, 1863. He longed to recover and renew his services, but was compelled to give up and get a discharge from the army, after passing a few months in the hospital.

Colonel Jackson was appointed Lieutenant Colonel August 6. His son, Thomas Manning, was then a young man of twenty-one, and his father said to him—"You stay at home and take care of your mother, while I am away at war." Thomas said nothing in reply, but after his father had been in Concord a few days he was surprised to see his son appear on the parade field in uniform, drilling in Company I. He took good care of his mother six days, and August 12 he enlisted, and soon after went to Concord, where his father was engaged in organizing and drilling the men to become good soldiers. The father was a bit wrathful at first, and reprimanded his son, but soon cooled in temper and became proud of his son for his patriotic step in service for the suppression of the rebellion. Thomas Manning was ap-

pointed Sergeant Major August 26, 1861. He held that office a few months, and did such good work that he was promoted to Second Lieutenant of Company I, Third Regiment, in December, 1861. A short time after that he was again promoted to First Lieutenant of that company. His efficiency as an officer was such that he was again promoted to Captain of Company B. of the same regiment, May 13, 1863. The regiment was then engaged in the awful deadly campaign in South Carolina. In the battle at Fort Wagner, in July, 1863, both father and son were severely wounded, and were placed in the hospital, near each other. On account of his wounds he was obliged to accept a discharge from the service. Both father and son have highly honorable records in that regiment.

Captain Jackson had an honorable business career, after discharge from the army; for many years he was located in Brooklyn, N. Y. He now lives at Epping, retired from business, in his eightieth year.





## LOCALITIES OF ANCESTORS.

### *Those Who Settled in Dover.*

Anthony Emery—1640.	Richard Otis—1655.
Thomas Canney, 1633.	Richard Pinkham—1633.
Philip Chesley—1640.	William Pomfrett—1633.
Dea. John Damme—1633.	Capt. Barnabas Palmer—
Edward Colcord—1638.	1747.
Job Clement—1655.	Rev. Mark Pitman—1657.
Thomas Edgerly—1665.	Job Runals—1713.
William Everett—1638.	James Stackpole—1680.
John Foye, Jr.—1700.	James Thomas—1660.
Peter Glanfield—1663.	John Thompson—1660.
Dea. John Hall—1640.	Henry Tibbetts—1636.
Thomas Hanson—1650.	Francis Trickey—1645.
Edward Hilton—1623.	John Tuttle—1635.
William Hilton—1623.	Ralph Twombly—1650.
John Hill—1650.	Maj. Richard Walderne—
Tamsen Ham—1700.	1635.
Captain John Heard—1635.	William Walderne—1635.
William Furber—1642.	Elder William Wentworth—
Henry Kirke—1666.	1650.
Thomas Leighton—1633.	Capt. Thomas Wiggin—1630.
Capt. John Locke—1644.	Capt. John Wingate—1650.
James Nute—1638.	Humphrey Varney—1650.

### *Those Who Settled at Oyster River, in Dover.*

Charles Adams—1645.	Rev. Mark Pitman—1755.
John Ault—1635.	Joseph Smith—1657.
James Bunker—1650.	Francis Mathes—1634.
Robert Burnham—1656.	Thomas Stevenson—1643.
Darby Field—1638.	William Tasker—1675.
Capt. Samuel Emerson—	Capt. John Woodman—
1700.	1655.
Robert Huckins, 1640.	Thomas Williams—1640.
Rev. Joseph Hull—1662.	William Williams—1640.

*Those Who Settled in Kittery and Eliot.*

Nathan Bartlett—1713.	Peter Lewis—1668.
John Bray—1662.	Christopher Mitchell—1675.
Rev. Henry Bodge—1680.	Walter Neale—1631.
Robert Cutt—1646.	William Norman—1650.
Josiah Chase—1650.	Daniel Paul—1658.
Joseph Curtis—1700.	Thomas Larrabee—1690.
John Diamond—1657.	Alexander Raitt—1745.
Peter Dixon—1669.	Thomas Rhodes—1643.
Daniel Fogg—1690.	John Russell—1680.
Nicholas Frost—1634.	Christian Remick—1640.
William Furbish—1648.	Alexander Shapleigh—1633.
John Frost—1663.	William Sherburne—1680.
William Gowen—1666.	Thomas Spinney—1650.
Nicholas Hodgdon—1653.	Gabrial Tetherly—1660.
Maj. Joseph Hammond— 1670.	William Tetherly—1664.-
Dennis Downing—1652.	James Treworgye—1635.
John Heard—1640.	Samuel Winkley—1680.

*Those Who Settled in Exeter.*

John Folsom—1638.	Thomas Leavitt—1636.
Rev. Samuel Dudley—1650.	Samuel Smith—1658.
Nathaniel Boulter—1645.	Richard Smith—1673.
John Gilman—1649.	William Wardell—1639.
Lieut. Ralph Hall—1638.	Godfrey Dearborn—1639.
Alexander Gordon—1650.	

*Those Who Settled in Berwick.*

Nathan Lord—1638.	Richard Tozier—1659.
Capt. Peter Nowell—1690.	James Warren—1656.
Thomas Wills—1660.	

*Those Who Settled in Portsmouth.*

Nahum Akerman—1680.	William Berry—1631.
Rev. Stephen Bachiler— 1647.	Capt. Anthony Brackett— 1676.

- James Brackett—1714.      John Moses—1646.  
 Lieut. John Brewster—1675.      Matthew Nelson—1678.  
 Andrew Brown—1690.      Robert Mendum—1644.  
 James Cate—1640.      William Oliver—1770.  
 Peter Coues—1735.      Capt. Robert Parker—1735.  
 Humphrey Chadbourne—      John Parrott—1760.  
   1634.      Abraham Perkins—1640.  
 John Dennett—1668.      Mark Pitman—1667.  
 Rev. John Emerson—1700.      Samuel Roby—1663.  
 Renald Fernald, M. D.—      Anthony Roe—1690.  
   1631.      Capt. Matthew Scales—  
 Ambrose Gibbons—1632.      1712.  
 Andrew Haley—1660.      Thomas Seavey—1652.  
 Matthew Hazlett—1770.      William Seavey—1640.  
 Capt. John Hunking—1640.      John Seward—1640.  
 John Jackson—1645.      Henry Sherburne—1670.  
 Capt. Jean Janvrin—1607.      John Sherburne—1647.  
 John Lang—1695.      William Stocker—1749.  
 Richard Leader—1650.      Humphrey Scammon—1667.  
 Isaac Libby—1650.      Arthur Slade—1700.  
 Reuben Libby—1764.      John Tucker—1728.  
 John Libby—1690.      Leonard Weeks—1655.  
 Capt. John Locke—1650.      John R. Weeks—1700.  
 John Odiorne—1667.      Gowen Wilson—1652.

## LIST OF MEMBERS AND ANCESTORS.

### RESIDENCE—DATE OF ADMISSION.

- BAER, MRS. ANNIE WENTWORTH, (Stackpole)  
Rollinsford; August, 1909.  
*Ancestors*:—James Stackpole, Berwick; Dea. John Hall, Dover; Elder William Wentworth, Dover; Gov. Thomas Roberts, Dover; Thomas Leighton, Dover; Philip Chesley, Dover; Elder Hatevil Nutter, Dover; James Warren, Kittery.
- BAER, LORENZO E., Rollinsford; August, 1918.  
*Ancestors*:—Same as Mrs. Annie Wentworth Baer.
- BARTLETT, MISS ELIZABETH MEHITABLE, Eliot;  
August, 1909.  
*Ancestors*:—Captain Nathan Bartlett, Eliot; Richard Bartlett, Newbury, Mass.
- BARTLETT, RALPH SYLVESTER, Boston, Mass.;  
August, 1918.  
*Ancestors*:—Captain Nathan Bartlett, Eliot; Richard Bartlett, Newbury, Mass.
- †BILLINGS, MRS. SARAH PERSIS, (Crockett) Boston,  
Mass.; August, 1909.  
*Ancestor*:—Robert Huckins, Dover; (Oyster River).
- BLINN, MRS. CLARA AUGUSTA POLLARD, Bedford,  
Mass.; August, 1909.  
*Ancestor*:—James Bunker, Oyster River.
- †BODGE, REV. GEORGE MADISON, Boston, Mass.;  
August, 1908.  
*Ancestor*:—Henry Bodge, Kittery.
- BRISTOL, MRS. THERESA HALL, New York City;  
August, 1918.  
*Ancestor*:—Edward Ayers, Portsmouth.

†Deceased.

- BURNHAM, PROF. SYLVESTER, Newburyport, Mass.; August, 1915.  
*Ancestor*:—John Dennett, Portsmouth.
- CARR, MRS. DEBORAH E., (Walbridge) Scranton, Penn.; August, 1912.  
*Ancestor*:—Rev. Stephen Bachiler, Portsmouth and Hampton.
- CARR, HENRY JAMES, Scranton, Penn.; August, 1909.  
*Ancestor*:—Hon. Henry Greene, Hampton.
- CHASE, MISS THEODORA, Newton, Mass.; August, 1905.  
*Ancestors*:—Rev. Josiah Chase, Kittery; John Dennett, Portsmouth.
- COLEMAN, JAMES A., Eliot; August, 1918.  
*Ancestor*:—Nathan Lord, Eliot.
- COOK, JEFFERSON D., Kittery Depot; February, 1919.  
*Ancestor*:—Thomas Spinney, Kittery.
- CRANE, MRS. FLORENCE ADELAIDE, Des Moines, Iowa; August, 1905.  
*Ancestors*:—John Hunking, Portsmouth; John Partridge, Portsmouth; Dr. Renald Fernald, Newcastle; Elder Hatevil Nutter, Dover; Samuel Winkley, Portsmouth; John Foye, Dover; Rev. John Emerson, Newcastle; Francis Trickey, Kittery; Robert Huckins, Dover (Oyster River); Robert Burnham, Oyster River; Thomas Leavitt, Exeter; Edward Colcord, Dover and Hampton; James Thomas, Oyster River; John Goddard, Dover; Thomas Stevenson, Oyster River; James Clark, Dover; John Odiorne, John Swaine, John Hunkin, John Partridge, Portsmouth.
- DAME, SETH ELMER, West Nottingham; August, 1914.  
*Ancestors*:—Dea. John Damme, William Pomfrett, Dover.

DEMERITT, MRS. EDNA YOUNG, Portland, Maine;  
August, 1918.

*Ancestor*:—Ralph Twombly, Dover.

DENNETT, ALEXANDER, Kittery; August 22, 1905.

*Ancestor*:—John Dennett, Portsmouth.

†DENNETT, MRS. JOSEPHINE (Cox); Kittery;  
August, 1905.

*Ancestor*:—Renald Fernald, M. D., Portsmouth.

DENNETT, RALPH, Kittery; August, 1914.

*Ancestor*:—John Dennett, Portsmouth.

DIXON, JOSEPH HENRY, Eliot; August, 1915.

*Ancestor*:—Peter Dixon, Kittery.

DURRELL, HAROLD CLARKE, Cambridge, Mass.;  
August, 1912.

*Ancestors*:—Elder William Wentworth, Dover;  
Philip Chesley, Dover; Philip Durrell, (alias  
Duda) Exeter; Daniel Goodwin, Berwick; Dea.  
John Hall, Dover; Christopher Mitchell, Kittery;  
James Stackpole, Berwick; Miles Thompson,  
Dover, (Oyster River;) Samuel Small, Kittery;  
Joseph Couch, Kittery; Joanna Deering, Kittery.

DORR, MRS. ELIZABETH EMERSON, Dover; August,  
1912.

*Ancestors*:—Captain Samuel Emerson, Durham;  
William Drew, Oyster River; Capt. Joseph Smith,  
Oyster River.

DURGIN, MISS ELLA GERTRUDE, Dover; August,  
1918.

*Ancestors*:—Francis Mathes, Dover (Oyster River);  
Capt. John Woodman, Oyster River; Capt.  
Mathew Scales, Portsmouth; Job Runals, Lee.

FERNALD, HENRY WINKLEY, Portsmouth; August,  
1905.

*Ancestor*:—Renald Fernald, M. D., Portsmouth.

---

†Deceased.



- FERNALD, MRS. IDA ESTELLE (Paul,) Worcester, Mass.; August, 1909.  
*Ancestor*:—Daniel Paul, Dover.
- FERNALD, MISS JESSIE LILLIAN, Newton Highlands, Mass.; August, 1916.  
*Ancestor*:—Renald Fernald, M. D., Portsmouth.
- FOSTER, JOSEPH, Rear Admiral, Pay Director, U. S. N., (retired) Portsmouth; August, 1915.  
*Ancestors*:—Captain John Jackson, Portsmouth; William Wardwell, Exeter; John Diamond, Exeter; Thomas Spinney, Kittery; William Tetherly, Kittery; Peter Coues, Portsmouth; Thomas Raynes, York.
- FOSTER, MISS ISABEL, A. B., Portsmouth; August, 1918.  
*Ancestors*:—Edward Gilman, Sr., Exeter; Hon. John Gilman, Exeter; John Folsom, Exeter, 1647; Rev. Samuel Dudley, Exeter, 1650; Nathaniel Ladd, Exeter, 1678; Francis Lyford, Exeter, 1681; Alexander Shapleigh, Kittery, 1635; James Trowor-gye, Kittery, 1635; Alexander Perkins, Hampton, 1640; John Jackson, Portsmouth; Peter Coues, Portsmouth; William Wardell, Exeter; Francis Raynes, York; John Diamond, Kittery; Thomas Spinney, Kittery; William Tetherly, Kittery.
- FURBISH, FREDERICK B., Cambridge, Mass.; August, 1909.  
*Ancestor*:—William Furbish, Eliot.
- GEORGE, MRS. NELLIE PALMER, Newmarket; August, 1918.  
*Ancestor*:—Major Barnabas Palmer, Rochester, 1748.
- GOODWIN, MISS SADIE, Newburyport, Mass; August, 1918.  
*Ancestor*:—Daniel Goodwin, Eliot; 1652.

- †GOOLD, NATHAN, Portland, Me.; August, 1909.  
 Librarian Maine Historical Society.  
*Ancestor*:—Nicholas Frost, Kittery.
- GRANT, OLIVER REMICK, New York City; August, 1908.  
*Ancestor*:—Christian Remick, Kittery.
- GREEN, MRS. BERTHA PALMER, Newmarket; August, 1915.  
*Ancestor*:—Edward Hilton, Dover.
- GREEN, WALTER BRYANT, Newmarket; August, 1915.  
*Ancestor*:—Hon. Joseph Smith, Oyster River.
- GOWEN, MRS. MARY EFFIE PRAY, Portsmouth; August, 1914.  
*Ancestors*:—Dea. John Hall, Dover; James Bunker, Oyster River.
- GRIFFITH, MRS. ABBY C., Newmarket; August, 1911.  
*Ancestors*:—Capt. John Heard, Dover; Col. William Pepperrell, Kittery.
- GRIFFIN, JOHN H., Newmarket; August, 1918.  
*Ancestors*:—John Griffin, 1740-1820; Major Richard Walderne, 1637-1689; Capt. John Gerrish, 1646-1714; Capt. Richard Cutt, Newcastle; Hon. William Vaughn, Portsmouth; Christian Remick, Kittery; Peter Dixon, Kittery; Capt. Levi Chapman, Newmarket.
- GUPTIL, DR. ARTHUR E., Fitchburg, Mass.; August, 1918.  
*Ancestor*:—Thomas Guptail; he was living above Salmon Falls, 1728.
- HALL, MRS. MARION D., Lawrence, Mass.; August, 1918.  
*Ancestor*:—Dea. John Hall, Dover.

---

†Deceased.

HALL, MRS. ANNA BYRD, Stamford, Conn.; August, 1918.

*Ancestor*:—Thomas Seavey, Rye.

HANNAFORD, MRS. MARY E. NEAL, Rockford, Ill.; August, 1918.

*Ancestors*:—Walter Neale, Portsmouth; Richard Smith, Dover.

HANSON, EDWARD E., Philadelphia, Penn.; August, 1914.

*Ancestor*:—John Russell, Portsmouth.

HARRINGTON, ARTHUR CLAY, North Adams, Mass.; August, 1914.

*Ancestor*:—Nicholas Hodgdon, Kittery.

HAZLETT, CHARLES A., Portsmouth; August, 1908.

*Ancestor*:—Matthew Hazlett, Portsmouth.

HALEY, MRS. LAURA C., New York City; August, 1914.

*Ancestor*:—Henry Sherburne, Portsmouth.

HOYT, DAVID WEBSTER, Providence, R. I.; August, 1911.

*Ancestor*:—Ens. John Davis, Dover; (Oyster River.)

HOYT, MISS SOPHIA OLIVE, Newington; August, 1914.

*Ancestor*:—William Furber, Newington.

HUCKINS, HORACE SEAVER, M. D., Des Moines, Iowa; August, 1917.

*Ancestor*:—Robert Huckins, Oyster River.

HACKETT, WALLACE, Portsmouth; August, 1911. Withdrawn.

*Ancestor*:—William H. Hackett, Portsmouth.

HALE, WILLIAM, M. D., Gloucester, Mass.; August, 1909.

*Ancestors*:—Major Samuel Hale, Portsmouth; Nathan Lord, Berwick; William Everett, Old Kittery.

HALEY, MRS. SARAH M., (Libby); South Lee; August, 1915.

*Ancestors*:—Anthony Libby, Portsmouth; Isaac Libby, Portsmouth.

HALL, ALBERT HARRISON, Cambridge, Mass.; August, 1916.

*Ancestors*:—Dea. John Hall, Dover; Francis Horton, Portsmouth.

HALL, COL. DANIEL, Dover; August, 1917.

*Ancestors*:—Dea. John Hall, Dover; Capt. John Tuttle, Dover; Philip Chesley, Dover; Richard Otis, Dover.

†HALL, MRS. SOPHIA DODGE, Dover; August, 1909.

*Ancestors*:—Capt. John Woodman, Oyster River; Hon. Ebenezer Thompson, Durham; Thomas Leighton, Dover; Eld. Hatevil Nutter, Dover; Thomas Hanson, Dover.

HALL, ERI MELVIN, Dover; August, 1913.

*Ancestors*:—Deacon John Hall, Dover; James Bunker, Oyster River.

HALL, COL. JOHN DEAN, Washington, D. C.; August, 1917.

*Ancestor*:—Lieut. Ralph Hall, Exeter.

HALL, CHARLES WELLS, Newton, Mass.

*Ancestors*:—Dea. John Hall, Dover; Francis Horton, Portsmouth.

HAMILTON, SAMUEL K., Boston, Mass.; August, 1907.

*Ancestor*:—David Hamilton, Portsmouth.

HARDON, HENRY WINTHROP, New York City; August, 1905.

*Ancestors*:—Robert Huckins, Oyster River, John Seward, Portsmouth; John Lang, Portsmouth.

†Deceased.

HEELEY, MRS. LAURA CORNELIA, New York City;  
October, 1914.

*Ancestor*:—Henry Sherburne, Portsmouth.

\*JACKSON, CAPT. THOMAS MANNING, Epping;  
August, 1905.

*Ancestors*:—Joseph Smith, Oyster River; John Tucker, Portsmouth, Captain John Jackson, Portsmouth.

JEWETT, MISS MARY R., South Berwick; August,  
1914. Withdrawn.

*Ancestor*:—Hon. John Gilman, Exeter.

\*LAMSON, ALBERT H., Elkins, (New London) N. H.;  
August 29, 1905.

*Ancestors*:—Lieut. John Brewster, Portsmouth; Dea. John Damme, Dover; Gov. Thomas Roberts, Dover; Lieut. William Pomfrett, Dover; Joseph Lamson, Exeter; Rev. Stephen Bachiler, Portsmouth and Hampton; John Sanborn, Hampton.

†LAMSON, MRS. ELLA WEEKS, Elkins, (New London) N. H.; August 22, 1905.

*Ancestors*:—Leonard Weeks, Portsmouth; Dea. John Damme, Dover; Anthony Emery, Dover; William Gowen, Eliot (Old Kittery); William Everett, Old Kittery; Richard Tozier, Berwick.

LAWTON, MRS. IDA MAY, Newport, R. I.; March,  
1919.

*Ancestor*:—Ambrose Gibbons, Dover.

LEIGHTON, EDGAR AMOS, Somersworth; August,  
1909.

*Ancestors*:—Thomas Leighton, Dover; Judge Thomas Edgerly, Dover (Oyster River); Elder Hatevil Nutter, Dover; John Ault, Dover.

---

\*Charter Member.

†Deceased.

LIGHTWOOD, ELIZABETH ANNIE, Portsmouth;  
August, 1915.

*Ancestors:*—Edward Hilton, Dover; Capt. Thomas Wiggin, Dover; John Sherburne, Portsmouth.

LOCKE, MISS ANNIE M., Kittery; August, 1909.

*Ancestors:*—Captain John Locke, Rye; William Sherburne, Portsmouth.

LOCKE, JUDGE JAMES WILLIAM, Kittery; August, 1909.

*Ancestors:*—William Sherburne, Portsmouth; Capt. John Locke, Rye; Dea. John Damme, Dover; Lieut. William Pomfrett, Dover.

LYDSTON, MRS. HARRIET JOSEPHINE (Remick),  
Portsmouth; August, 1910.

*Ancestor:*—Christian Remick, Kittery.

LIBBY, CHARLES THORNTON, Portland, Maine;  
August, 1918.

*Ancestors:*—William Hilton, Dover; John Libby, Portsmouth; Robert Cutt, Newcastle; James Treworkye, Old Kittery; Alexander Shapleigh, Old Kittery; James Nute, Dover; Capt. John Heard, Dover; Rev. Joseph Hull, Oyster River; Renald Fernald, Newcastle; Hon. Richard Martyn, Portsmouth; George Walton, Dover and Great Island; Capt. John Wingate, Dover; Rev. Stephen Bachiler, Portsmouth and Hampton; Edward Colcord, Dover and Hampton; Anthony Emery, Dover; Edward Kennard, Old Kittery; Capt. John Hatch, Portsmouth; Rev. Samuel Dudley, Exeter; Andrew Brown, Portsmouth; Sergt. William Furber, Dover; Thomas Laraby, Portsmouth; Anthony Roe, Portsmouth; Humphrey Scammon, Portsmouth; Robert Jordan, Great Island; Nicholas Smith, Exeter; Alexander Gordon, Exeter; Henry Kirke, Portsmouth; Peter Glanfield, Dover and Kittery.

McINTIRE, JOHN WILLIAM, Somersworth; August, 1918.

*Ancestors*:—William McIntire, York, Me.; Col. William Pepperrell, Kittery.

McDANIEL, MRS. FLORENCE ESTELLE, Dover; August, 1918.

*Ancestor*:—Major Joseph Hammond, Eliot.

McKINNEY, MRS. ANNIE BLAKE, Columbus, Ohio; August, 1908.

*Ancestors*:—Edward Hilton, Dover; Nicholas Frost, Kittery; Nathan Bartlett, Eliot; Alexander Shapleigh, Kittery; John Heard, Eliot; Rev. Joseph Hull, Oyster River; Humphrey Chadburne, Kittery; Robert Cutt, Newcastle; Joseph Curtis, Kittery; Col. William Pepperrell, Kittery; John Bray, Kittery; John Gerrish, Dover; Major Richard Walderne, Dover; Richard Scammon, Portsmouth; Robert Eliot, Kittery; Elder William Wentworth, Dover; Robert Mendum, Kittery; Dennis Downing, Eliot; Renald Fernald, Kittery; Tobias Langdon, Portsmouth; Henry Sherburne, Portsmouth; Ambrose Gibbons, Dover; Thomas Hanson, Dover; Gowen Wilson, Kittery; William Brookin, Portsmouth; Thomas Leavitt, Exeter; William Hilton, Dover; Nathaniel Boulter, Exeter; Godfrey Dearborn, Exeter; Joseph Blake, Hampton.

McKINNEY, WALTER BLAKE, Columbus, Ohio; August, 1918.

*Ancestors*:—The same as Mrs. Annie Blake McKinney.

MARVIN, HON. THOMAS E. O., Portsmouth; August, 1910.

*Ancestor*:—William Oliver, Newcastle.

MITCHELL, HON. HORACE, Kittery; August 22, 1905. Withdrawn.

*Ancestor*:—Christopher Mitchell, Kittery.



MOORE, MRS. ALICE LOUISE (Janvrin), Kittery Point; August 22, 1905.

*Ancestor*:—Captain Jean Janvrin, Portsmouth.

\*MOSES, JOHN MARK, Northwood; August 22, 1905.

*Ancestors*:—John Moses, Portsmouth; John Sherburne, Portsmouth; Henry Sherburne, Portsmouth; James Cate, Portsmouth; John Pickering, Portsmouth; Captain Thomas Wiggin, Dover; William Tasker, Oyster River; Matthew Nelson, Portsmouth; Richard Leader, at Great Works, Berwick, 1651.

O'NEIL, MISS LOTTIE M., Claremont; August, 1907.

*Ancestor*:—Renald Fernald, M. D., Portsmouth.

PLACE, ALVAH HERBERT, Newmarket; August, 1915.

*Ancestors*:—Captain John Tuttle, Dover; Lieut. William Pomfrett, Dover; Dea. John Damme, Dover; James Nute, Dover; Richard Otis, Dover.

POPE, MISS ELIZABETH PITMAN, Somersworth; August, 1918.

*Ancestors*:—Alexander Shapleigh, Kittery; Hon. Charles Frost, Eliot; James Rollins, Dover.

PLACE, MRS. ELIZABETH PALMER, Newmarket; August, 1915.

*Ancestors*:—Edward Hilton, Dover; Rev. Samuel Dudley, Exeter; Barnabas Palmer, Rochester.

PRATT, CAPT. GEORGE WOODMAN, Boston; August, 1917.

*Ancestors*:—Capt. John Woodman, Oyster River; Nathan Lord, Berwick; William Everett, Eliot; Richard Tozier, Berwick.

REMICK, OLIVER PHILBRICK, Kittery; August 22, 1905.

*Ancestor*:—Christian Remick, Kittery.

---

\*Charter Member.

RICE, MRS. ALICE KINGMAN (Hayes), Dover;  
August, 1916.

*Ancestor*:—Thomas Hanson, Dover.

RHODES, ALBERT EDWARD, Wollaston, Mass.;  
August 22, 1905.

*Ancestors*:—Thomas Rhodes, Kittery; Edward Colcord, Dover; John Heard, Kittery; John Miller, Newington; John Libby, Portsmouth.

RILEY, MRS. ANNIE MARGARET, Claremont;  
August, 1906.

*Ancestor*:—Dr. Renald Fernald, Portsmouth.

RAITT, MISS EDITH M., Dover; August, 1918.

*Ancestors*:—Col. William Pepperrell, Kittery; Nathan Lord, Berwick.

RHODES, MISS MARIAN A., Wallaston, Mass.;  
August, 1918.

*Ancestor*:—Thomas Rhodes, Kittery.

ROLFE, MISS FRANCES HALE, Newburyport, Mass.;  
August, 1918.

*Ancestor*:—Nicholas Frost, Old Kittery.

REMICK, MISS EDITH E., Kittery Depot; February,  
1919.

*Ancestor*:—Christian Remick.

ROLFE, MRS. ABBIE FRANCES HALE, Newburyport, Mass.; August, 1918.

*Ancestor*:—William Hooke, Agamenticus; held a commission from Sir Ferdinando Gorges in 1639.

ROBERTS, MRS. IDA CHARLOTTE, Colorado Springs;  
August, 1918.

*Ancestors*:—Gov. Thomas Roberts, Dover; Elder Hatevil Nutter, Dover, Dea. John Hall, Dover.

ROLFE, MISS MARY ADAMS, Newburyport, Mass.;  
August, 1918.

*Ancestor*:—Joseph Bolles, Winter Harbor, Kittery.

ROUNDS, MRS. ELLEN S., Dover; August, 1909.

*Ancestor*:—Ralph Twombly, Dover.

†SANBORN, FRANKLIN BENJAMIN, Concord, Mass.; August, 1912.

*Ancestors*:—Rev. Stephen Bachiler, Portsmouth and Hampton; Anthony Brackett, Hampton; Edward Melcher, Hampton.

\*SAFFORD, MOSES ATWOOD, Kittery; August, 1905.

*Ancestors*:—Roger Mitchel, Kittery; Peter Lewis, Kittery.

SAFFORD, MRS. MARY BELLAMY, Kittery; August, 1914.

*Ancestor*:—Peter Lewis, Kittery.

SCALES, JOHN, Dover; August, 1907.

*Ancestors*:—Captain Matthew Scales, Portsmouth; Capt. John Woodman, Oyster River; Dea. John Damme, Dover; Lieut. William Pomfrett, Dover; Ens. John Davis, Oyster River; John Hunking, Portsmouth; John Thompson, Oyster River; Darby Field, Oyster River; Robert Huckins, Oyster River; John Partridge, Portsmouth; Dr. Renald Fernald, Newcastle; Edward Colcord, Dover and Hampton; John Goddard, Oyster River; Sergt. William Furber, Dover.

SCALES, MRS. ELLEN TASKER, Dover; August, 1917.

*Ancestors*:—William Tasker, Oyster River; Capt. John Wingate, Dover; Elder Hatevil Nutter, Dover; Thomas Leighton, Dover; John Hill, Oyster River; Charles Adams, Oyster River; Richard Otis, Dover; Richard Pinkham, Dover; William Furbish, Eliot.

---

\*Charter Member.

†Deceased.

SEAVEY, MISS ANNIE KATHARINE, Dover; August, 1909.

*Ancestors:*—William Seavey, Isles of Shoals; Thomas Canney, Dover; Capt. John Heard, Dover; Nahum Akerman, Portsmouth; Hon. Job Clement, Dover; James Rawlins, Bloody Point (Newington); William Walderne, Dover; Elder Hatevil Nutter, Dover; Thomas Hanson, Dover.

SHAW, JUSTIN H., Kittery; August, 1908.

*Ancestor:*—Gowen Wilson, Kittery.

†SIAS, MISS GERTRUDE H., Boston; August, 1905.

*Ancestor:*—Thomas Spinney.

†SLADE, DENNISON ROGERS, Boston; August, 1905.

*Ancestor:*—Benjamin Slade, Portsmouth.

SMITH, MISS MARY ELIZABETH, (Alden) Portsmouth; August, 1915.

*Ancestors:*—John Gilman, Exeter; Edward Hilton, Dover.

SPALDING, JAMES ALFRED, M. D., Portland, Me.; August, 1918.

*Ancestors:*—John Parrott; Capt. Robert Parker; Anthony Brackett, all of Portsmouth; Capt. Parker also resided in Lee; and Mr. Brackett also resided in Greenland.

SEAVEY, GEORGE W., Dover; August, 1918.

*Ancestors:*—Thomas Seavey, Little Harbor; Thomas Canney, Dover; Thomas Hanson, Dover; Capt. John Heard, Dover; Elder Hatevil Nutter, Dover; William Walderne, Dover; James Rollins, Bloody Point (Newington); Nahum Ackerman, Portsmouth; Hon. Job Clement, Dover.

SPINNEY, EUGENE NATHANIEL, Union, N. H.; August, 1906.

*Ancestors:*—Caleb Spinney, Kittery; Thomas Spinney, Kittery.

†Deceased.

SPINNEY, MISS MARY L., Kittery; August, 1906.

*Ancestor*:—Caleb Spinney, Kittery.

STEVENS, MRS. LYDIA ANN, (Kimball) Dover; August, 1913.

*Ancestor*:—John Davis, Kittery.

†STOCKER, ALFRED AUGUSTUS, M. D., Boston; 1915.

*Ancestors*:—William Stocker, Portsmouth; Mark Pitman, Portsmouth.

TIBBETTS, MRS. HANNAH CHANDLER, Wells, Me.; August, 1909.

*Ancestor*:—Alexander Shapleigh, Old Kittery.

TIBBETTS, CHARLES WESLEY, Wells, Me.; August, 1909.

*Ancestor*:—Henry Tibbetts, Dover.

THOMPSON, JOHN NEWMAN, Exeter; August, 1914.

*Ancestor*:—Major Richard Walderne, Dover.

VARNEY, HERBERT CLARKSON, St. Paul, Minn.; August, 1917.

*Ancestors*:—Humphrey Varney, Dover; Capt. Peter Nowell, Portsmouth; Benjamin Parker, Newcastle.

VARNEY, MRS. LUCY E., (Gordon) St. Paul, Minn.; August, 1915.

*Ancestors*:—Edward Hilton, Dover; Capt. Thomas Wiggin, Dover; John Sherburne, Portsmouth.

WALCOTT, SAMUEL FRYE, Salem, Mass.; August, 1911.

*Ancestors*:—Gowen Wilson, Kittery; John Heard, Old Kittery; Robert Cutt, Newcastle; Joseph Curtis, Kittery.

WEEKS, WALTER NATHANIEL, Whitehall, N. Y.;  
August, 1909.

*Ancestor*:—Leonard Weeks, Portsmouth and Greenland.

WENTWORTH, ELMER MARSTON, Des Moines,  
Iowa; August, 1918.

*Ancestor*:—Elder William Wentworth.

WENTWORTH, HARRIET J., Kittery; August, 1914.

*Ancestors*:—John B. Weeks, Greenland; Elder William Wentworth, Dover.

WETHERAL, MRS. DORA ELIZABETH, Exeter;  
August, 1917.

*Ancestor*:—Lieut. Ralph Hall, Exeter.

WILDER, MRS. MARY E. SAFFORD, Kittery; August,  
1905.

*Ancestor*:—Roger Mitchell, Kittery.

WILES, MRS. ALICE BRADFORD, Chicago, Ill.

*Ancestor*:

WILLIS, JOHN LEMUEL MURRAY, M. D., Kittery;  
August, 1905.

*Ancestor*:—Daniel Fogg, Kittery.

WILLIS, MRS. CARRIE E., Eliot; August, 1911.

*Ancestor*:—Tamsen Ham, Dover.

WINKLEY, CHARLES E., Lynn, Mass.; August, 1911.

*Ancestor*:—Samuel Winkley, Portsmouth.

WINKLEY, ERASTUS, Lynn, Mass.; August, 1915.

*Ancestor*:—Samuel Winkley, Portsmouth.

WINKLEY, MISS ERNA LOUGEE, Fairbault, Minn.;  
April, 1919.

*Ancestors*—Rev. John Emerson, Portsmouth; John Hunking, Portsmouth; Francis Trickey, Dover; Joseph Bunker, Oyster River; Samuel Winkley, Portsmouth; Elder. Hatevil Nutter, Dover; Moses Demeritt, Durham.

WOOD, MRS. ELIZABETH, Portsmouth; August, 1915.

*Ancestors*:—Edward Hilton, Dover; Captain Thomas Wiggin, Dover.

WOODMAN, MISS SUSAN, Dover; August, 1910.

*Ancestors*:—Nicholas Frost, Old Kittery; Col. William Pepperrell, Kittery; Captain John Wingate, John Odiorne, Portsmouth; Major Joseph Hammond, Old Kittery; Robert Cutt, Kittery; John Bray, Kittery; Peter Pearse, Portsmouth.



## PISCATAQUA PIONEERS.

---

### Biographical Sketches of Emigrant Ancestors.

---

BACHILER, REV. STEPHEN, 1561-1660. He was born in England, and educated at St. John's College, Oxford, from which he received the degree of A. M. in 1586. He received orders in the Established Church. He became a Dissenter and went with friends to Holland to exercise his religious freedom. Later he returned to England and organized the "Company of the Plow," intending to come to New England in 1630, and establish a township, or colony. This was a financial failure, but he got the grant of a Coat of Arms, the chief figure of which is an ancient looking "plow." In the spring of 1632 he embarked for New England in the ship "William and Francis," together with members of his Church of dissenters, over which he was pastor, in England. He arrived in Boston on the fifth of June, and soon after settled in Lynn, where he organized a church, and served as its minister for six years. In 1638 he was leader in the founding of Hampton, N. H., under the auspices of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, the rulers of which then supposed that the territory belonged to them. Mr. Bachiler took his church along with him, so its length of years began at Lynn in 1632, instead of at Hampton in 1638. He was then seventy-seven years old but vigorous in body and mind; he served as minister till past four score years of age. He was a natural born ruler; he tried to rule too much in the business affairs of the town he had founded; this led to trouble and he ceased to be minister, but continued to reside in the town until 1647, when he became a resident of Portsmouth, which was his home until 1654, when he returned to England and resided at Hocking village, about two miles from London. He died in 1660, very nearly one hundred years old.

Mr. Bachiler was thrice married. His second wife, England, was Helena ——; she died ——, and he married (about 1648) at Portsmouth, Mrs. Mary Beedle, widow of Robert Beedle. Mr. Bachiler took her as his house-keeper in 1647, and later they were married. They had one daughter, Mary Bachiler, or Batchelder, as the name is now spelled. The genealogists have overlooked this daughter, so it is well to make particular mention of her, as she has descendants. She was born about 1649. She married William Richards. See N. H. Probate Records as published, Vol. I., p. 141. It appears that Mr. Bachiler did not publish his marriage, as the law demanded, for which offense he was fined in court, in 1650. In 1652 he applied for a divorce. They appear to have separated, as in November of that year "Mary Bachiller," with thirty-five land-owners in Kittery, signed the document which placed the District of Maine under Massachusetts, where it remained till 1820. She was the only woman who signed that document. See page 142 of Stackpole's History of Old Kittery.

The children from whom Hampton families are descended are:

A daughter who married John Sanborn in England and who died there; her children, grandsons of Mr. Bachiler, came to Hampton with him; from them the Sanborn families are descended.

A son, Stephen Bachiler, whose son Nathaniel came to Hampton with his grandfather, and from whom the Batchelder families are descended.

A daughter, Theodate, wife of Christopher Hussey; she is the only child of Mr. Bachiler who came to Hampton, or New England.

The tradition is that Mr. Bachiler was of remarkable personal appearance; he commanded attention where ordinary men would pass unnoticed. He was vigorous, bodily and mentally, till past four score and ten years of age. He was particularly noticeable for his wonderful, fascinating eyes, which were dark and deep set,

under broad arches; when he had "gathered his forces," and the occasion demanded, he could throw lightning glances that carried the audience by storm.

*Descendants:*—Mrs. Deborah Carr, Franklin Benjamin Sanborn, Albert H. Lamson, John Scales, Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney, John Mark Moses.

---

BRACKETT, CAPTAIN ANTHONY was son of Anthony Brackett of Portsmouth. Much of his life was passed in Falmouth, (Portland) Me., and it was there that on the 9th of August, 1776, Indians killed one of his cows and he complained to a Chief, named Symon, who promised to bring the culprits to him. Two days later Symon appeared, early in the morning, at the head of a party of Indians and said—"These are the Indians who killed the cow." Then they rushed into the house and seized the Captain's guns and said: "Will you go into captivity with us, or be killed?" The Captain preferred captivity to killing. The Indians then bound his hands behind him, also they bound his wife and negro servant, and took the five children, and marched them off to Canada. In November following Capt. Brackett, his wife, servant and one child made their escape in a leaky boat and came to Hampton, N. H., where he spent several years. His wife Ann died soon after they returned. Anthony Brackett, Sr., signed the grant for the Glebe lands in Portsmouth in 1640.

He married, second, 9 Nov. 1678, Susannah, daughter of Abraham Drake (3). The historian Drake says: "When Col. Church had the memorable fight with the Indians at Casco, Sept. 21, 1689, Capt. Brackett was killed. After that his wife and children went to live with his father at Hampton, but finally returned to their possession in Falmouth." Their children's births are recorded in Hampton, as are the children of Zachariah, hence the presumption is that the family lived in Hampton, off and on, so that the records were kept there.

*Children:* (1) James, b. 7 Feb. 1679.—(2) Zipporah, b. 28 Sept. 1680; m. Caleb Towle (5); d. 14 Aug. 1757.—(3) Zachariah, b. 20 Jan. 1682; m. Hannah — (1).—(4) Ann, b. 18 June, 1687; m. James Leavitt (4); d. 10 Feb. 1748.—(5) Susannah, b. 29 Aug. 1689; m. Jasper Blake.

*Descendent:* Hon. Franklin Benjamin Sanborn, Dr. James Spalding.

---

BARTLETT, NATHAN, b. 1691—1775. He was born in Newbury and came to Kittery in 1713. He was son of John and Margaret (Rust) Bartlett of that town; John was son of Richard and Abigail Bartlett, of the same town, and grandson of Richard Bartlett who came to America in 1635 and settled in Newbury, Mass.; he was a tanner; he died there 25 May, 1647. The ancestors of the Bartletts came from Normandy with William the Conqueror, and fought at the battle of Hastings. Stopham, England, is the ancestral seat of the family. There were two brothers, Richard and John; the latter came over to Newbury in the ship "Mary and John," in 1634. He was one of the earliest settlers in Newbury. His brother Richard came the next year. They were both tanners and cordwainers, and became bosses of that business in that town. According to the biography of the Bartlett family published by Levi Bartlett, Esq., of Warner, N. H., in 1876, these brothers, John and Richard, were sons of Edmund Barttelot of Ernley and Stopham, England, and that they sold their lands to the heir of the Stopham estates and thereby had the pecuniary means to emigrate to America and set up business here, at Newbury; they located in business at what has ever since been called Bartlett's Cove in Newbury, opposite Amesbury Ferry, where some of their descendants of the same name still reside, engaged in the same occupation, and perhaps on the same spot. The town records show that they were men of ability and influence, and while

taking good care of their private business, participated in public affairs in a creditable manner. Richard Bartlett, Jr., was Deputy in the General Court at Boston, in 1679, 1680, 1681 and 1684. He was born in England in 1621, died at Newbury, 1698, aged 77 years.

Nathan Bartlett, grandson of Richard, Jr., settled on the Bartlett farm at Rosemary Junction of the electric railway, in Eliot, in 1713; it was then Old Kittery. He built the house that now stands there, in 1740. It is a large two-story dwelling, and in good state of preservation. Here six generations of the Bartlett family have dwelt. The late James W. Bartlett, who died in 1914, was the last of the name to own it; it is still owned by the family, but not in the name—Bartlett, in which it had been for two hundred years—1713-1914.

Nathan Bartlett married 10 March, 1714-5, Shua, daughter of Capt. John and Phebe (Littlefield) Heard. Capt. Heard was son of Ensign James Heard, who was son of John Heard of Sturgeon Creek, Eliot. Capt. Heard lived at Sturgeon Creek in 1645. They were not of the Dover family of Capt. John Heard of Garrison Hill fame. The name "Shua" was for her grandmother, wife of James, who married as her second husband, Richard Otis of Dover.

The children of Nathan and Shua (Heard) Bartlett were: (1) Shua, b. 1 Jan. 1715-6; m. 15 Nov. 1732, Dr. Edmund Coffin.—(2) Mary, b. 1 March 1717-8; m. Thomas Dennett; (2) ——— Lord.—(3) Nathan, b. 30 April 1720; d. 7 May 1720.—(4) Phebe, b. 8 May 1721; m. Feb. 1739, John Dennett of Portsmouth.—(5) Abigail, b. 6 Dec. 1723; m. 1741, John Shapleigh; (2) Moses Hanscom; d. 1800.—(6) John Heard, b. 8 April 1726; m. (1) in 1747, Dorcas Moulton of York, who died 29 Jan. 1788; (2) 15 June 1788, widow Elizabeth Atkinson; (3) 1790, widow Bertha Miriam of Berwick, who died 11 April 1817, aged 82 years. He died 28 July, 1805. He was a successful school teacher. He



was graduated from Harvard College in 1747 with the degree of A. B.; later he received the degree of A. M.; also in 1773 Dartmouth conferred the degree of A. M. Harvard Catalogue says he died in 1809; History of Kittery says 1805. Probably the Catalogue has the correct date. His son, Capt. Daniel Bartlett, m. Sarah Cutts.

*Children:* (1) Hannah, b. 29 Oct. 1728; m. 9 June 1745, Robert Cutts.—(2) Nathan, b. 31 March 1737; m. Sarah Shapleigh.—(3) Sarah, b. 26 May 1741; m. 28 March 1742, Stephen Ferguson; (2) — Wentworth.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney, Ralph Sylvester Bartlett, Elizabeth M. Bartlett.

---

BERRY, WILLIAM, was in the service of Captain John Mason in 1631. He died about 1654, and his widow, Jane, married Nathaniel Drake. After marriage they lived at Strawberry Bank. He died before June, 1654.

January, 1648-49, at a town meeting held at Strawberry Bank, it was—"Granted that William Berry shall have a lot upon a neck of land upon the south side of Little River, at Sandy Beach."

John Berry, son of William, is said to have been the first settler at Sandy Beach. His wife's name was Susannah.

*Children:* (1) John, b. 14 Jan. 1659.—(2) William.—(3) James.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

---

BOULTER, NATHANIEL, 1625 — 1693. Nathaniel Boulter had received a tract of land in Hampton, and had sold it to William Howard previous to 8 July 1644, when in answer to the question whether he

was an inhabitant of Hampton, it was decided as follows: "The townsmen do judge that he was an inhabitant, and therefore approve and confirm the bargain between him and Howard." In 1645, he was living in Exeter. Not long after, perhaps 1647, he married Grace, daughter of Richard Swaine, and perhaps returned to Hampton at that time.

July 4, 1660, Boulter bought of John Barrett, "Ensigne of Wells, in ye county of York, England," about 100 acres "lying up Taylor's river by the Indian graves (called James Wall's farm);" and Sept. 4 he received from his father-in-law four acres, more or less, with all the orchard growing on it, off the easterly part of his house-lot, abutting on the meeting house green," (Rand's hill). Also Swaine gave to his daughter Grace the rest of his house-lot, westward to the fence of the heirs of William Swaine, except a small parcel, about one acre, in the custody of Moses Coxe, to be kept fenced by him, he having married William Swaine's widow. In 1667, Nathaniel and Grace Boulter sold to Hannah and John Souther, minor children of John and Hannah Souther, a part of the Swaine land, one acre. The same year Boulter sold to Daniel Dow two and a half acres of planting ground west of the Souther acre, together with one share of the cow common and one share of the great Ox Common.

*Children:* (1) Mary, b. 16 May 1648; m. James Prescott.—(2) Temperance, b. 8 Jan. 1651; was living in 1670.—(3) Nathaniel, b. 4 March, 1654; m. Mary Drake; d. June 1689.—(4) Joshua, b. 1 May 1655; d. in infancy.—(5) Joshua, b. 23 Jan. 1657; d. 15 Nov. 1661.—(6) Rebecca, b. 12 Oct. 1659; d. 1666; (7) Elizabeth, b. 23 Feb. 1669; m. 6 May 1697 Joshua Fanning.—(8) John, b. 2 Dec. 1672; m.—. (9) Martha.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.



BRAY, JOHN, born in England ——; died in Kittery in the winter of 1689-90. His wife's name was Joan. He was a ship carpenter. There is no record of his being in America before 1660. In 1662, he built the house at Kittery, known as the "Bray house," a short distance east of the Pepperrell mansion. His ship yard was on the shore there, in possession of which his son-in-law, Col. William Pepperrell, carried on that business after Mr. Bray's death. The administrators of his estate were William Pepperrell, Joan Deering and Mary Bray.

The house built by John Bray in 1662 probably is still standing and is the oldest house in the present Kittery. It is a comfortable dwelling house, and its interior finish shows that it was once considered a home of luxury. It is said that anciently it was larger than now, and John Bray kept a public house of entertainment, then called an "ordinary." In 1672 and 1673, he was directed to put up a sign. There is no record of what was on the sign; usually they had some painting, as well as wording. Some have spoken of this as the birthplace of the mother of Sir William Pepperrell, but as she was born in 1660, it is more likely that she was born in Plymouth, England. He was one of the pioneers in shipbuilding and laid a foundation for the future wealth of his son-in-law, William Pepperrell. An interesting old painting is shown in the Bray house. Some say it is a view of Kittery Point in England. Some think it is a picture of some point in Louisburg. In the early days provincial courts were held in this house.

*Children:* (1) John, b. ——. (2) John, b. ——; m. Clement Deering, 1678.—(3) Margery, b. 1660; m. 1680, William Pepperrell.—(4) Mary, b. 1662; m. Joseph Deering.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney, Mrs. Abby C. Griffith, John McIntire, Miss Edith M. Raitt.

BRACKETT, JAMES, 1714-1803, was son of Joshua and Mary (Weeks) Brackett of Greenland; Joshua was born at Falmouth, Me., 1671; m. Mary Weeks and settled in Greenland. He was son of Thomas and Mary (Mitton) Brackett; Mary was daughter of Michael and Elizabeth Mitton and granddaughter of George Cleeves, the first settler in Falmouth. Thomas Brackett was son of Anthony Brackett, Sr., who was a settler at Portsmouth before 1640, having come over with some of Captain John Mason's men. He was selectman at one time, gave money to the church, and died in 1696. His wife's name is not known. His son, Thomas, was born in 1640, and settled in Falmouth about 1662. He was killed by the Indians August 11, 1676, and his wife and children were carried into captivity, but escaped and came to Portsmouth to live, thinking it was a safer place for a residence. She died in 1677.

*Children* of Thomas and Mary: (1) Joshua, b. 1672; m. Mary Haines Weeks of Greenland; d. June 19 1749.—(2) Samuel, b. 1673; settled in Berwick.—(3) Sarah, b. 1673; m. John Hill of Portsmouth.—(4) Mary, b. 1675; m. Christopher Mitchell of Kittery.

*Children* of Joshua and Mary (Haines Weeks) Brackett: (1) John, b. 1700; m. Elizabeth Pickering; d. 1758.—(2) Joshua, b. 1701; lived in Falmouth; d. 1794.—(3) Thomas, b. 1705; d. 1753.—(4) Samuel, b. 1705; d. 1757.—(5) Anthony, b. 1707; lived in Falmouth; d. 1784.—(6) Mary, b. 1708; d. ——. (7) Abigail, b. 1710; lived in Falmouth.—(8) Eleanor, b. 1710; m. a Folsom.—(9) James, b. Jan. 3, 1714; d. 1803.—(10) Mary, the second of that name, b. 1716; m. a Fabyan of Newington.—(11) Keziah, b. 1718; m. a Clark.—(12) Margaret, b. 1719.—(13) Nathaniel, b. 1721; m. Elizabeth ——; d. 1778.

James Brackett, the ninth child in this list and father of Martha Brackett, who married Capt. John Parrott, was generally known as "Deacon" Brackett,

although he never would grant that he was serious enough to be a deacon of the Church. He gave the land in Greenland on which the village church stands. He was noted as a "Peace-maker," and was famous for settling minor disputes and quarrels. For example:—two of his neighbors quarrelled as to which should build a certain piece of fence; it left a gap on to James Brackett's adjoining land. One day when both of his neighbors were away, he hitched up his team and with his "hired" man, took the job in hand and built the fence before the men got home; he said nothing to them until they spoke to him about it. That settled the quarrel.

James Brackett married 24 May, 1739, Martha Cate of Greenland, b. Sept. 5, 1718; d. Nov. 26, 1778.

*Children:* (1) Joseph, b. 1749; d. 1813.—(2) Judith, b. 1742; d. 1811.—(3) Ebenezer, b. 1742; d. 1820.—(4) Martha (great-grandmother of Dr. Spalding of Portland), b. 28 Dec. 1745; m. Captain John Parrott of Portsmouth.—(5) Mary, b. 1747; d. 1819; m. Tufton Wiggin of Stratham; they had a daughter "Patty" who married a Bartlett and lived in Bangor.—(6) Deborah, b. 1749; m. Capt. John Weeks; d. 1831.—(7) James, b. 1751; d. 1802; was a well known physician of Lee.—(8) Joshua, b. 1755; m. Alice Pickering; d. 1817.—(9) Comfort, b. 1757; she eloped with a Neal and lived in New York.—(10) Hannah, b. 1759; m. Mr. Creighton; d. 1836. John, b. 1762; d. 1765.

*Descendant:* James A. Spalding, M. D., Portland, Me.

---

BREWSTER, LIEUT. JOHN, 1627 — 1693. In the earliest records he is mentioned as "John Bruster." No connection has been traced between him and Elder William Brewster of Plymouth, the Pilgrim minister. He was born in England, and came to Portsmouth at some year in the 17th century. The record says he died in 1693, aged 66 years. The Portsmouth records

state that 5 Feb., 1676-1677, Richard Martyn, in settling town accounts, paid John Bruster 10 pounds, which the town owed him for work. The record of marriages states that "John Bruster and Mary his wife were married in 1687." Savage's Dictionary states that he married Mary Knight, daughter of Roger and Anne Knight, of Portsmouth. Roger Knight came over in 1631, being one of the party sent by Capt. John Mason; from this it would appear that Mary Knight was his second wife, because in the list of Grand Jurors for February, 1686, his name is "John Brewster, Sr.," which shows that there was a "John Brewster, Jr.," who was at least 21 years old, hence was born before 1665. This John (2) Brewster died in 1720. In a petition to the General Court of Massachusetts, of date of 20 February, 1689, the name of "John Bruster" is on the long list of signers. In report of one of the militia companies, he is styled "Lieut."

As there was a John Brewster, Jr., in 1686, it may be that he is the one who married Mary Knight in 1687. A deposition of John Brewster, aged 53, was made 12 July, 1720. According to that, he was born in 1667. The first Brewster in his will, 1691, names son John, and grandson John. The deposition is in folder 18787 of N. H. Court Files. The John Brewster who deposed in 1720 was father of Joshua Brewster, as the deposition says. But there is a plain forgery in those old Court Files; somebody tried to connect John Brewster of Portsmouth with Wrestling Brewster. The handwriting is a sufficient exposure of the forgery. It was probably Mary (Knight) Brewster who was scalped by the Indians in 1696. See Stackpole's History of N. H., Vol 1, p. 187.

*Descendants:* Capt. Thomas Manning Jackson, Albert Henry Lamson, John Mark Moses.

---

BROWN, ANDREW, had been a leading citizen of Scarborough, and when that Town was taken by the

Indians, 1690, he and his family escaped to Portsmouth, where he was living in 1694. He probably died in Boston, at the home of his son, William, after 1696. In 1663 "Andrew Brown's five sons" received a legacy, but there is explicit evidence of only four sons.

*Children:* (1) John, served in Philip's War; was "lately deceased" in 1696, leaving sons John and Samuel.—(2) Joseph.—(3) Andrew, b. 1657; m. Anne, dau. of Ralph Allison. His gravestone at Kennebunkport reads—Lieut. Andrew Brown, died 4 July 1723, aged 66.—(4) Charles.—(5) William.—(6) Joshua, lived in Portsmouth; m. Rebecca Libby of Scarborough, who as his widow was still living in Portsmouth in 1732; seven children; son Andrew returned to Scarborough.—(7) Samuel.—(8) Elizabeth, m. Matthew Libby and lived 40 years in Eliot.

---

BUNKER, JAMES, 1628—1698. He was one of the early settlers at Oyster River. He is mentioned in the records of Old York County of 1648. He was a young man who had just come over from England to seek his fortune. In 1652 he is found in Dover and bought land below Johnson's Creek, which empties into the north side of Oyster River. He appears to have stood in good favor with the old settlers, as the town granted him land between Johnson's Creek and Bunker's Creek in 1653, and on a hill in this grant he built a house, which was made a garrison about 1675. It continued to be used as a dwelling house until the first years of the 20th century. It was not properly cared for, and in a heavy gale of wind in the fall of 1904 it was partly blown down, and was not repaired. Some of the timbers and other debris can still be seen in the cellar (1918).

This garrison was savagely attacked by the Indians in July, 1694, when they destroyed much of the settlement, but failed to capture this garrison, or do



much injury to it. Mr. Bunker and his neighbors conducted the defense successfully, but in 1695 the government placed three soldiers there to do guard duty, as it was feared that the attack would be renewed by the enemy.

Belknap's History says that two young girls were carried away from Bunker's garrison by the Indian's 22 May, 1707. At the same time they stole a daughter of Thomas Drew, about 13 years old, and a daughter of Nathaniel Lamos, much younger. These children were carried to Canada and sold to the French. The records there show that—"Marie Ann was baptized in Canada 12 Sept., 1709, as daughter of Thomas and Mary (Bunker) Drew. She was naturalized there 25 July, 1709. Elizabeth Lomax was baptized in Canada 11 Sept., 1707, as daughter of Nathaniel and Deliverance (Clark) Lomax.

James Bunker in his wills made 14 Oct., 1697 and 24 June, 1698, names wife, Sarah, and three sons.

*Children:* (1) James, m. prob., (1) Anne Thomas, (2) Martha Downes.—(2) Joseph, m. ——. (3) John, m. Dorcas Field.—(4) Mary, m. Thomas Drew.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Clara A. P. Blinn, Mrs. Mary F. P. Gowen, Eri Melvin Hall.

---

BURNHAM, ROBERT, 1614—1691. He was born in England and came over in the ship "Angel Gabriel," which was wrecked at Pemaquid, on the coast of Maine, 15 August, 1635, but the passengers all escaped, and later came up the coast, stopping where each one might fancy. Mr. Burnham at first tried his fortune at Ipswich, Mass. He was at Boston in 1644, and prospered in business there until 1654. He was a carpenter by trade and assisted in building houses there, and part of the time he was boss of the business. He came to Oyster River in 1654, and at first engaged in work at his trade. In 1656 he purchased 200 acres of land from

the heirs of Ambrose Gibbons, who died that year, having given the farm to his grandson, Samuel Sherburne.

When Mr. Burnham took possession, he built a house for himself, on a steep hill, on the south side of the river, about one mile below Durham Falls. This craggy and precipitous eminence was, and is, approachable on only one side, so in the Indian wars it had to be defended at a very small space, in case of an attack. There was just room enough on top for the house and the palisade that enclosed the yard. The Indians never disturbed Mr. Burnham; they saw it was useless to try to capture or burn this garrison. The house long ago disappeared, but the cellar with its stone wall is perfect, showing that Mr. Burnham was not only a good carpenter, but also a good stone mason; he knew how to build a stone wall that would stand against the frosts of untold winters. There is a smaller cellar entirely separate, but near the house cellar, which may have been used for storage purposes, especially for powder in time of war. The Burnham records of the 18th century speak of the "Cellar"—and the "Cellarhouse." At one end of the garrison-cellar is a depression where stood the barn and other out-buildings. In their old records, the "little barn" is mentioned. The house was capacious; built of large, white oak timbers, covered with wide boards and clapboarded, so that it was very strong and warm to withstand the weather. When it was taken down in the 19th century, the woodwork was perfectly sound, and much of it was used in building the present farm buildings of the Burnham family, which are located by the roadside, on the level ground west of the hill. Near the foot of the hill is a never-failing spring of water.

From the early records, it seems quite certain that Ambrose Gibbons was settled on that land as early as 1640; of course he had a house and out-buildings, but it is not reasonable to suppose that he built the house that Mr. Burnham had for his dwelling in Indian war times.



The only child of Mr. Gibbons married Henry Sherburne of Portsmouth. It is an interesting point in the ancient history of New Hampshire, that traces of the work of Gibbons, the leader or foreman of Capt. John Mason's company, at Great Works, South Berwick, may still be seen on Burnham hill, for he undoubtedly constructed the cellar to the Burnham house, if he did not build the house in which Burnham lived, and passed down to several generations of the Burnham family. Mr. Burnham's wife's name was Frances.

*Children:* (1) Robert, b. 25 July 1647; d. 25 Feb. 1663.—(2) Samuel, b. 1649; m. ——. (3) Jeremiah, b. 1653; m. Temperance Bickford.—(4) Sarah, b. 1654; m. James Huckins, about 1673; (2) m. Captain John Woodman 17 Oct. 1700.—(5) Robert, b. 1664; d. young.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Florence Adelaide Crane, John Scales.

---

CANNEY, THOMAS, 1600—1678. He was born in England and came to New England in 1631. He was a member of Capt. John Mason's company that commenced the settlement of Strawberry Bank. He came to Dover in 1634, having land in what is now Newington, then called Bloody Point-in-Dover. His farm was on the bank of the Pascataqua River, at the cove called Canney's Cove, the cove taking its name from its ownership of the surrounding land. He sold this land to John Seeley, and Seeley sold it to James Rawlins in 1661. Canney removed to Dover Neck before 1650, and resided there the remainder of his life. The present shipyard in Newington is located on part of Thomas Canney's farm. Probably he never anticipated such a use of his shore line. Mr. Canney was a very active man in business affairs, also he was a staunch supporter of the First Church in the time when the Quaker women gave the Church so much trouble, after 1662. He was a firm friend of Rev. John Reyner, then

minister of the Church. His name is frequently mentioned in the old town records, in matters of business. He was twice married. The name of his second wife was Jane.

*Children:* (1) Thomas, b. —; m. —; had 3 children.—(2) Joseph, b. —; m. Mary Clement, daughter of Hon. Job Clement.—(3) A daughter who m. Henry Hobbs.—(4) Mary, b. —; m. Jeremy Tibbetts.

The following was obtained from the Registry of Deeds—Thomas Canney, Sen., “for natural affection, etc., gives with slight reservations, all of his property to his son Joseph, for an annuity of 18 pounds.” Thomas made his mark, 3 December, 1669. William Pomfrett and Job Clement were witnesses.

In 1670 Thomas Canney renewed his deed of property to son Joseph; “My late dwelling house and land, bounded E. by Fore River; N. by a cove; W. by ye Great Streete on Dover Neck; S. by land of Joseph Austin. Also a lot on Dover Neck, bounded N. by John Roberts; W. by a cove; S. by land lately Richard Pinkham’s. Also 4 acres on Dover Neck, bounded N. by common. Also 30 acres west of Great Bay, except 3 acres of marsh already laid out to son Thomas. Also 80 acres on the north side of Cochecho Marsh. Also one-eighth of Cochecho Point, bounded (undivided) by Cochecho River, Newichawannoch River and Nechewannick Path from Fresh Creek to St. Albans Cove.” Acknowledged 6 October, 1670. Jabez Foye, Hatevil Nutter, Job Clement, Sen., were witnesses.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie Wentworth (Stackpole) Baer, Miss Annie Katharine Seavey, Lorenzo E. Baer, George W. Seavey.

---

CHASE, REV. JOSIAH, 1713—1778. He was the first ordained minister of the Middle Parish of Old Kittery, and was installed 9 September, 1750. He was graduated from Harvard College in 1738. He followed

teaching for several years, and during the time he studied for the ministry, and preached as occasion opened for him to try his gifts in ministerial work, but he was not regularly admitted to the ministry until he came to Kittery; he remained there as minister for nearly forty years, an able, faithful and devout pastor and useful citizen of the town. He met with an untimely death 26 December, 1778, as he was on his way home from a wedding, in the parish. During the wedding ceremonies, a blinding snow storm set in; the host urged him to remain over night, but he thought it better for him to go home. On the journey he lost his way and fell into a creek, when near his home, and was drowned. His body was recovered the next day, or soon after, and the parish was in great distress over the loss of their beloved pastor.

*Descendant:* Miss Theodora Chase.

---

CHESLEY, PHILIP, 1612—1690. He was born in England and emigrated to New England before 1642, as in that year he was such a well-established citizen that the town of Dover gave him a grant of land, which later was followed by other grants. He bought a lot on Dover Neck and had his residence on it for several years. About 1651 he removed to a grant of land at Oyster River, and that was his home the rest of his life. His house stood on the north side of the road that leads from Durham village to the Old Pascataqua Bridge, so called. In war times it was a garrison, standing between Beard's on the west, and Jones's on the east. In official documents he is called "husbandman." He is often mentioned in the town records in connection with business affairs.

Mr. Chesley was twice married; (1) Elizabeth.—  
(2) Joan. —.

*Children:* (1) Thomas, b. 1644; m. Elizabeth Thomas.—(2) Philip, b. 1646; m. Sarah —.—(3) Hannah, m. Thomas Ash. Children probably by second mar-

riage.—(4) Mary, m. 28 May 1701, Ralph Hall; (2) John Foy.—(5) Esther, m. 9 August 1705, John Hall.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie Wentworth (Stackpole) Baer, Col. Daniel Hall, Mrs. Mary E. P. Cowen, Herald Durrell, Charles Wells Hall, Albert Harrison Hall, Eri Melvin Hall.

---

CLEMENT, HON. JOB, 1615—1682. He was son of Robert Clement, who came from England and was in Haverhill in 1642, and was Deputy in the General Court, 1647—53. The son, Job, was born in England about 1620 and came over with his father. He is supposed to have settled in Ipswich, at first. He came to Haverhill in 1640. He was the first tanner in that town. He was made freeman in 1647. In 1649 he was offered a freehold in Newbury if he would settle in that town and carry on the tanning business. Dover made him a better offer to come there to engage in tanning and currying business; he accepted the Dover offer. Just what year he came here is not known, but he was here before 1655, and had his tannery in operation that year; it was near where the present Riverview Hall stands. He used the spring that is still pouring forth water the year round.

At Dover, he at once became one of the leading citizens, and was much engaged in business affairs, aside from his tannery, from which he served all the country around with various kinds of leather. He was Councillor in 1682, at the time of his death. He was thrice married; (1) 25 December, 1644, to Margaret Dummer, daughter of Thomas; (2) before 1658, Lydia —; (3) 16 July, 1673, Joanna Leighton, widow of Thomas Leighton of Dover Neck. He made his will 4 September 1682; proved 9 November 1683.

*Children:* (1) Job, b. 17 April 1648, at Haverhill. His will is in the first volume of New Hampshire Probate records, and bears date of 8 Oct. and 3 Dec. 1716. He mentions his wife, Abigail, children, Job, (4), eldest

son, James, John, Daniel and Margaret.—(2) Mary (3), b. 12 Dec. 1651; m. 25 Dec. 1670, Joseph Canney (Thomas). The Will of Job (2) Clement mentions grandchild, Jane Kerney.

*Descendant:* Miss Annie Katharine Seavey.

---

CHADBOURNE, HUMPHREY, came over in 1631 and built the Great House at Strawberry Bank. He settled at South Berwick and bought a large tract of land of Sagamore Rowles in 1643. He was Deputy to the General Court in 1657 and 1659, and Associate Judge in 1662. Had grants of 300 acres in 1651 and 1652. He married Lucy, daughter of James and Katherine (Shapleigh) Treworgy and died between 25 May and 13 September 1667. His widow married Thomas Wills of Kittery in 1669, and later Hon. Elias Stileman of Portsmouth. She died in 1708.

*Children:* (1) Humphrey, b. 1653; m. Sarah Bolles.—(2) Alice, m. after 5 Nov. 1677, Samuel Donnell; (2) Jeremiah Moulton, both of York.—(3) Catharine, m. Edward Lydstone, (2) James Waymouth.—(4) James, m. Elizabeth Heard.—(5) William, d. ab. 1674, unm.—(6) Elizabeth, b. 1667; m. Samuel Alcock.—(7) Lucy, m. Peter Lewis, Jr.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

---

COUES, PETER. He was a native of the Isle of Jersey, in the English Channel, but came to Portsmouth, N. H., before 1735. In his old home the name appears to have been spelled—PIERRE LE CAUX. The town clerk of Portsmouth did not understand this spelling and wrote the name, in the anglicised form of *PETER COW*. That spelling also appears in the New England Historic Genealogical Register, Vol. 25, page 122; also in the N. H. State Papers, Vol. 13, pages

257-258. The name assumed the form of—COUES as early as 1768, and so appears in vol. 13 above mentioned, on pages 35, 300, 303.

In the record of marriages in Portsmouth, is the statement that—“*PETER COUES*, of St. Peters, in the Isle of Jersey, and Mary Long were marryd ye 4th of Novr. 1735.” This is proof positive that he was in that town at that time, and he continued to live there. Their residence was in a large two-story house at the southwest corner of what is now State street and Atkinson street, Portsmouth; it fronts on Atkinson street; it is believed to have been built before 1736. He died in that house about 1783, at an advanced age. His son Peter lived there at the time of the father’s death, and many years following. He was a successful merchant and shipowner.

*Children:* (1) George Crane Coues, b. —; he is supposed to have died young. — (2) Peter Coues, b. —; m. (1) Mary —; (2) Elizabeth, dau. of John Jackson of Portsmouth; (3) Rebecca Eliot of Portsmouth.

*Descendant:* Joseph Foster, Pay Director (Rear Admiral) U. S. Navy, (retired).

---

CURTIS, JOSEPH, was son of Thomas Curtis who bought land of Ferdinando Gorges in York in 1645. Later he removed to Scituate, Mass., but returned to York in 1663, where his son Joseph was born, date not known.

Joseph Curtis married Sarah Foxwell, daughter of Richard, September, 1678. They resided in Kittery, where he had grants of land, and bought more. His home was at the head of Spruce Creek, and stood near the Middle Parish meeting house. During the Indian wars his house was one of the garrisons to which the dwellers around fled in time of danger; it had a stockade around it, and was called a “house of refuge.” He was High Sheriff several years.



*Children:* (1) Joseph, b. June 1678; m. (1) Sarah Potwain at Boston 25 May 1703; (2) 7 May 1719, Sarah, widow of Jonathan Mendum, dau. of Joshua and Patience Downing.—(2) Sarah, b. 10 Aug. 1781; m. Tobias Lear, Jan. 1702; d. 20 Nov. 1703.—(3) Elizabeth, b. 16 July 1680; m. Diamond Sargent.—(4) Foxwell, b. 16 July 1692; m. Elizabeth Goodrich in Boston, 30 July 1724.—(5) Lois, b. 13 May 1695; m. James Sterrett of York 29 Oct. 1723.—(6) Eunice, b. 23 Dec. 1698; m. Richard Cutt, 20 Oct 1720; d. 30 March 1795.

*Descendants:* Samuel F. Walcott, Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

---

COLCORD, EDWARD, 1615—1682. He was born in England. It is stated that he came over when he was 16 years old; perhaps he did; if so, he was drifting round the settlements, from Maine to Massachusetts. The first record of him is when he was at Exeter with Rev. John Wheelwright, where he witnessed, if he did not participate in, the founding of that town. In his various rambles, he had been at Dover, and perhaps knew something about the head waters of the Squamscott River, and by that acquired knowledge may have assisted Mr. Wheelwright in selecting a place for his proposed town. It is not known where Wheelwright first met Colcord.

He was at Exeter and witnessed the signing of the deed, 3 April, 1638, given to Wheelwright by—"WEHANOWNOWITT, SAGAMORE OF PUSCHAT-AQUAKE"—by which the Exeter territory was acquired from the Indians. Colcord did not sign the Exeter Combination agreement for good government, made 4 July, 1639; neither did he help organize the Church. But in October, 1640, he was at Dover and signed the Combination agreement, then drawn up and signed by the inhabitants. He appears to have resided in Dover for several years following.



He was then a young man of twenty-five, and in some way had become acquainted with the laws, and law methods of that period, so that he was really the first practicing lawyer in the town of Dover. He had cases in other parts of Old Norfolk County. He remained in Dover until 1645, and was one of the active business men of the town. In 1642 the town gave him one of the 20-acre lots on the west side of Back River. He received other grants of land, which shows he was in good favor with the town. For a year or two he was a magistrate for the settlement of small cases.

In 1645 Mr. Colcord appears in the history of Hampton as a resident of that town, and there was his home nearly all the rest of his turbulent life, engaged in conducting lawsuits for others, or in defending himself against attacks from others. He died at his home there, 10 February, 1681-2. A part of the time between 1645 and 1652 he was at Exeter where he obtained a grant of land from that town, and they made him a freeman there, but after 1652 he left Exeter and became a permanent resident at Hampton, where he held some minor offices from time to time.

From this time on his energies were chiefly devoted to practice of law. His name appears many times in the old Norfolk County Court records. When the heirs of Capt. John Mason began their law suits against New Hampshire farmers, to establish the claim that the land was granted to Capt. Mason, and that they must pay rent to him, Colcord became one of their attorneys, and in that way became very unpopular with the land owners. He married about 1640, Ann —.

*Children:* (1) Hannah, b. about 1643; m. Thomas Dearborn (3); d. 17 July 1720.—(2) Sarah, b. about 1646; m. John Hobbs (2).—(3) Mary, b. 4 Oct. 1649; m. Benjamin Fifield (3); d. at Hampton Falls, 1741.—(4) Edward, b. 2 Feb. 1652; killed by Indians 13 June 1677.—(5) Samuel, b. about 1655; m. Mary —.—(6) Mehitable, b. about 1658; m. Nathaniel Stevens of

Dover.—(7) Shuah, b. 12 June 1660.—(8) Deborah, b. 21 May 1664; m. Tristram Coffin.—(9) Abigail, b. 23 July 1667.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney, John Mark Moses, Mrs. Florence Adelaide Crane, John Scales.

---

CUTT, RICHARD, 1651-1743. He was born in Kittery and lived there all his life. He was son of Robert Cutt, who is supposed to have come from England to Barbadoes prior to 1646, then a young man of about twenty years. Soon after that he emigrated to Kittery. After getting settled there, he received a grant of land from the town on what was called Crooked Lane, on which he constructed a shipyard and engaged in ship building, on the shore of Broad Cove. He continued in the business there many years, constructing ships and boats of all kinds that were then in use.

---

ROBERT CUTT was brother of Richard Cutt of Newcastle and President John Cutt of Portsmouth, then among the most noted men of the province. He died in Kittery 18 June, 1674; his widow, second wife, married Francis Champernowne, and they resided on what is now Cutt's Island, separated from Gerrish's Island by a small creek. Champernowne was one of the distinguished Englishmen of that time at Portsmouth and Kittery.

Robert Cutt's son Richard, had learned the trade of ship building by working with his father; he continued in the business after his father died, and was a famous ship constructor and boat-builder. He also built a dam across Long Creek, and had a tide water mill there in which he did a thriving business many years, grinding corn and other kinds of grain. The millstones and other machinery were brought from England, and the stones, probably, are now somewhere

in that vicinity, having long ago passed out of use. His house was near the mill and was one of the garrison houses that was designated as a "house of refuge" in the time of the Indian wars. The Indians never captured it, or made any serious attempt to do so.

*Descendants:* Samuel F. Wolcott, Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

---

DAM, DEACON JOHN, 1610-1694. He was born in England and came over with Captain Thomas Wiggin in 1633. He selected a lot on Low street, on Dover Neck. His house was the one next north of the log meeting-house. He lived there the rest of his life, dying in the winter of 1694. He was one of the active business men of the town. He held various minor offices, but his chief distinction in that line was that of being the second Deacon of the First Church, John Hall being the first. This office was conferred on him in 1675. In signing his name to the earliest business transactions he has it—JOHN DAMME—so that was the original spelling of the name; in common usage in the old records it is generally written—DAM. Dea. Dam is mentioned many times in the old town records, showing he was a busy man in public affairs. He received various grants of land. On 23 August, 1649, the town granted to him, with his father-in-law, William Pomfrett, and Thomas Leighton the privilege at the Bellamy Bank Falls (now Sawyer lower mill), for erecting a saw-mill, which they did. The town also granted them 1500 trees, oak and pine, to be cut in the swamp above the falls. They were also granted the privilege of cutting trees anywhere along the river that were not on land already granted. They did a big business in manufacturing lumber. One of his grants of land was on the Newington shore of Little Bay. He gave it to his son, John Dam, who went there to live; from him it came to be called "Dame's Point."

John Dam married, date not known, Elizabeth Pomfrett, daughter of William Pomfrett, for many years town clerk of Dover.

*Children:* (1) John, b. at Dover 8 Jan. 1636-7; m. (1) Sarah Hall, dau. of Sergt. John Hall of Dover; (2) 9 Nov. 1663, Elizabeth Furber, dau. of Lt. William Furber of Bloody Point in Dover; d. 8 Jan. 1706.—(2) Elizabeth, b. 1 May 1649; m. Thomas Whitehouse.—(3) Mary, b. 1651.—(4) William, b. 14 Oct. 1653; m. Martha Nute, dau. of James Nute, about 1680. Lived at Back River and built the garrison house, which is now in the Woodman Institute; d. 20 Mar. 1718.—(5) Susannah, b. 14 Dec. 1661.—(6) Judith, b. 15 Nov. 1666; m. 6 July 1684, Thomas Tibbetts; d. 22 Oct. 1728.

*Descendants:* Seth E. Dame, Mrs. Ella Weeks Lamson, Albert H. Lamson, Alvah H. Place, John Scales.

---

DEARBORN, GODFREY, 16—1686. He is said to have been born in Exeter, in the County of Devon, England. After his emigration to America, he settled at Exeter, N. H., and was one of the thirty-five men that signed the Combination for the government of the town, in 1639. Between 1648 and 1650 he removed to Hampton, and settled where John Dearborn, one of his descendants of the eighth generation, lived, and where his widow lived until her death in 1692. Godfrey Dearborn had a wife living in the early part of 1651 as appears from the Town Records. The time of her death is not known; but in 1662 he was a widower; and in the latter part of that year he married again. He died 4 February, 1686.

Godfrey Dearborn married, (1) in England —, (2) 25 Nov. 1662, Dorothy, widow of Philemon Dalton. The date of her death is not known. By his first marriage he had:

*Children:* (1) Henry, b. ab. 1633; m. Elizabeth Marrian; d. 18 Jan. 1725.—(2) Thomas, b. ab. 1634; m.

Hannah Colcord; d. 14 April 1710.—(3) Esther, m. Richard Shortridge of Portsmouth.—(4) Sarah, b. ab. 1641; m. Thomas Nudd; d. 21 August 1714.—(5) John, b. ab. 1642; m. Mary Ward; d. 14 Nov. 1731.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

DOWNING, DENNIS. The date of his birth and death, and his parentage is not known, nor what connection, if any, he had with the Downings of Newington. We know that he was a blacksmith and owned and lived on a lot of land, in Old Kittery (Eliot), on the bank of the Pascataqua River, a little above the island known as Franks Fort. He was living there in 1652 and signed the submission to Massachusetts in November that year. He was living as late as 1690, as appears by various records. The name of his wife is not known.

*Children:* (1) Dennis, b. ab. 1650; he was with Major Charles Frost and others as they were returning from Church, at Great Works, 4 July 1697, and he and Frost were shot by the Indians on Frost's hill; Phebe, wife of John Heard, also was shot. Nothing more is known of this Dennis Downing.—(2) Joshua, b. ab. 1644, as shown by a deposition; m. ab. 1675; (1) Patience, dau. of Patience and Philip Hatch; (2) Rebecca, widow of Joseph Trickey and dau. of William and Rebecca (Mackworth) Rogers. See Coll. of Maine Hist. So., Vol 1., p. 208. He died in 1717, leaving widow, Rebecca.

*Children:* (1) Joshua, m. Sarah Hatch.—(2) Elizabeth, m. ab. 1698 Jonathan Woodman of Oyster River; d. 17 April 1729, aged 60 years; he d. in 1750, aged 85.—(3) Sarah, m. Jonathan Mendum before 1702.—(4) Alice, m. 24 April 1709, Richard Downing, of Bloody Point, Dover, now Newington.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

DUDLEY, REV. SAMUEL, 1610-1683. He was son of Thomas Dudley of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. He was son-in-law of Gov. John Winthrop of the same colony. He was born in England and passed the first twenty years of his life in his native land, and came to New England with his father. He did not receive a University education, but was well educated by his father and by mingling in the society of people of intelligence. He was fond of books and easily acquired knowledge by much reading, so that as early as 1637 he was regarded as qualified for the clerical profession, and preached from time to time as occasion demanded, while engaged in other occupations. Among other places he is said to have preached for a while at Portsmouth in 1649, but was not a settled minister there.

During the twelve years preceding his coming to Exeter, as minister of the Church there, he was at Salisbury, Mass., of which town he was one of the founders. He was one of the first Representatives from that town in the General Court, and served several years. He was also assistant to the Governor. He was one of the leading men of the town in various other ways, and received grants of land. He had been a successful business man many years, when, at the age of forty, he became the minister of the Church at Exeter. In 1650 he removed from Salisbury to Exeter, and that was his home till his death 10 February 1682-3, serving as minister of the town thirty-three years. He had been a successful business man, and he became a good minister, at the same time greatly assisting the town's people in business affairs. His previous experience enabled him to assist his parishioners in many ways to promote good living.

Mr. Dudley received a grant from the town of Exeter of 600 acres of land, now in Brentwood, which fell to his heirs. It was divided crosswise into twelve 50-acre lots. There is no record of the division, but by about three days' work, Mr. Charles Thornton Libby of



Portland, Me., picked out the whole of them, and traced them back to the twelve children, that outlived their father or left heirs; the result is as follows: Lot No. 1—Stephen; 2—Ann; 3—Mary; 4—Timothy; 5—Elizabeth; 6—Dorothy; 7—Theophilus; 8—James; 9—Rebecca; 10—Samuel; 11—Thomas; 12—Byles.

Mr. Libby says the way the Dudley name got into the Watson family, of Dover, is that Samuel Dudley, youngest son of Rev. Samuel Dudley, had a daughter Mary who married David Watson, of Dover, son of the first Jonathan Watson.

Mr. Dudley was thrice married; (1) in 1632 or 1633 to Mary Winthrop, dau. of Gov. John Winthrop. (2) 1643 or 4, to Mary Biley of Salisbury; (3) ab. 1652 to Elizabeth ——. He had children by each marriage.

*Children:* (1) Thomas, b. 9 March 1634; grad. Harvard College 1651; d. unm.—(2) John, b. 28 June 1635; d. young.—(3) Margaret, bp. at Cambridge; d. young.—(4) Samuel, b. 2 Aug. 1639; d. 1743.—(5) Ann b. 16 Oct. 1641 (all by first wife). She married Edward Hilton of Exeter, N. H.—(6) Theophilus, b. 31 Oct. 1644 (by 2nd wife); a judge; d. unm. 1713. A man of distinction.—(7) Mary, b. 21 April 1646; d. Dec. 1646.—(8) Biley, b. 27 Sept. 1647; m. 25 Oct 1682 Elizabeth Gilman of Exeter.—(9) Mary, b. Jan. 1649; m. 24 Jan. 1675-6, Samuel Hardy, at Beverly.—(10) Thomas, b.— (by 2nd wife); m. Mary.—(11) Elizabeth, b. 1652, (by 3rd. wife); m. 25 Sept. 1674, Judge Kinsley Hall.—(12) Stephen, b.— at Exeter; m. (1) 24 Dec. 1684, Sarah Gilman; (2) Mary Thing.—(13) James, b. 1663; m. Elizabeth Leavitt. He was ship-master and merchant.—(14) Timothy, b. —; d. before 1702.—(15) Abigail, b. —; m. Jonathan Watson of Dover.—(16) Dorothy, b.—; m. 26 Oct. 1681, Moses Leavitt at Exeter.—(17) Rebecca, b. —; m. 21 Nov. 1681, Francis Lyford.—(18) Samuel, b. —; m. Hannah Thyng; d. 1732, at Exeter.



*Descendants:* Mrs. Elizabeth Palmer Place, Charles Thornton Libby.

DIAMOND, JOHN, born —; died 1667. John Diamond and wife, Grace, were living in Kittery in 1651. He was a constable in 1659; clerk of writs in 1662. He was a ship-builder and lived on Crooked Lane. John Diamond, Jr., was made administrator of his father's estate in 1667. John Diamond signed the admission to Massachusetts in 1652. The Diamond shipyard was in use for more than a century, in ship-building by the family.

*Children:* (1) John, b. —; m. dau. of Francis Raynes.—(2) Andrew, b. 1640; m. Mrs. Elizabeth Elliott in 1705; d. s. p. 1707. He was a taverner and magistrate at the Isles of Shoals several years; later he was at Ipswich, where he died.—(3) William, b. —; m. Joan —; d. ab. 1667.—(4) Thomas, b. —; m. (1) Mary, widow of James Weymouth, Sr.; (2) Jane Gains of Ipswich.—(5) Grace, b. —; m. Peter Lewis.

*Descendant:* Joseph Foster, Pay Director (Rear Admiral), U. S. Navy, (retired).

DIXON, PETER. He was son of Peter Dixon who had a grant of land, 36 acres, in Kittery, 26 March, 1679; about that time he married Mary Remick, daughter of Christian Remick. He built his house on that lot, at a spot a short distance below Boiling Rock, and that locality has ever since been called "Dixon's Point." The house of the late F. A. Dixon stands on the spot where Peter built the first house that stood on the land. He was a ship-carpenter; he did not have a yard of his own, but worked in the Diamond shipyard many years.

*Children:* (1) Mary, b. 23 Sept. 1679; m. John Staples.—(2) Hannah, b. 3 Feb. 1684; m. 16 Dec. 1701, John Morrell.—(3) Ann, b. 17 July 1689; m. 14 Sept. 1708, Thomas Jenkins; d. May 1749.—(4) Peter, b. 29 Feb. 1692; m. Abigail Flanders.

*Descendant:* Joseph H. Dixon.

DENNET, JOHN, 1646—1709. Two brothers, John and Alexander Dennet came to Portsmouth in 1668; their descendants are many at the present time. The Dennet family in England is one that can be traced back to 1298, A. D., when the surnames were forming. The name is of Norman origin; the first one who came over to England was an officer in William the Conqueror's army. He was known as Hugh d'Anet, or d'Arnet. In the course of 200 years it became anglicised into "Dennet." On the Isle of Wight, the family has been traced back to 1298. Of that stock was John Dennet of Portsmouth, in 1668.

In 1672, when John Dennet had been in the town four years, he was made freeman, that is admitted to citizenship and given the right to vote, and to hold office. In 1676 he was drawn to serve at jury trials. In 1678 he was appointed tythingman, whose duty it was "to inspect his neighbors, as the law directs, for preventing drunkenness and disorder." He was given the oversight of ten families. By trade (everybody had a trade) John Dennet was a carpenter. It is a matter of record that he repaired the meeting house, at one time, and was paid by receiving a grant of land in 1693, on what is known as Christian Shore; the record says—"a vacant piece of land on the way (road) that leads from Major Vaughn's tanyard to Bloody Point." That "way" is now the State Road; *Bloody Point* is the locality where the railway station is, at the east end of the bridge over the Pascataqua River. Having received that grant of land, he soon built a house on it; it was the second house built in that section of Portsmouth; it stands there now in good condition, though more than 225 years old. It is on Prospect street, facing toward Dennet street, which street was named for him. Later he became the owner of much land in that locality.

In 1689 John Dennet bought of Christian Remick and his son, Isaac, a farm in Kittery, being the original grant to Remick. At some time between 1700 and

1710, he built a house on that farm, and the house now stands there which shows he was a good carpenter, and his descendants, who still own it, have been thrifty care-takers of property. This house was constructed in plan and fashion similar to the one already mentioned on Christian Shore. The lower story is made of large, hewn, hemlock logs; at the corners the logs are halved and lapped together, and treenailed with long wooden pins. This was the garrison-house style of building with logs. The second story was framed and boarded like the ordinary frame houses of that period. In 1720 John Dennet's house was designated as a garrisoned house (that is, surrounded with a palisade to keep out the Indians) to which the inhabitants of the neighborhood could retreat if the Indians made raids that far down the river. There is no record that his garrison was ever attacked by Indians.

John Dennet was collector of taxes in 1689; deputy in the Assembly in 1702, and selectman during the seven years following. He was a man of sterling integrity, untiring industry, faithfully fulfilling every obligation. He died 5 May, 1709 and was buried at the Point of Graves, Portsmouth. The grave is marked with a flat slab of sandstone, near the northeast corner of the lot. He was a wealthy man, and at the time of his death he was one of the largest taxpayers. His wife's name was Amy ———.

*Children:* (1) John b. 15 Dec. 1675; m. Mrs. Mary (Adams) Shapleigh.—(2) Amy, b. 9 April 1679; m. John Adams.—(3) Joseph, b. 19 July 1691; m. 24 June 1704, Elizabeth Meade.—(4) Ephraim, b. 2 Aug. 1689; m. Katherine ———.

*Descendants:* Sylvester Burnham, Miss Theodora Chase, Ralph Dennett, Alexander Dennett.

---

ELIOT, ROBERT, was born in 1643, and is first mentioned 13 Jan. 1660. In 1662 he was appointed constable for Strawberry Bank. He lived in Ports-

mouth, now Newcastle, N. H., Scarborough, Me., and on Gerrish Island in his last days. He was selectman in Portsmouth in 1679 and 1680, and in Scarborough in 1682, and was that town's Deputy in the General Court in 1685. In 1692 he was appointed one of the Councilors of New Hampshire, and held that office with the exception of one year till 1715. Timothy Gerrish recorded in his Bible: "My father-in-law, Robert Eliot, dyed in 82 year of his age in March 24th 1724."

Hon. Robert Eliot appears to have been thrice married; dates not known. See pages 363-64 of History of Old Kittery. The first wife was sister of Col. William Pepperrell; (2) Margery Batson; (3) Sarah Fryer, daughter of Hon. Nathaniel Fryer of Newcastle. There were no children by the last marriage; the children by the other wives were:

(1) Humphrey, m. ab. 1685, Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Cutt and moved to South Carolina. No positive proof has been found that Humphrey was the son of Robert Eliot, but circumstantial evidence points to that conclusion.—(2) Robert, b. —; he received a deed of land from his father in 1705; he probably d. before 1709, unm.—(3) Nathaniel witnessed a deed in 1698.—(4) Elizabeth, b. 1682; m. Col. George Vaughan before 1702; d. 7 Dec. 1750.—(5) Sarah, b. 1 Oct. 1687; m. 14 Nov. 1706, Col. Timothy Gerrish.—(6) Jane, b. 1684; m. (1) 1707, Andrew Pepperrell; (2) 25 Nov. 1714, Lieut. Charles Frost.—(7) Abigail, m. Capt. Daniel Greenough of Newcastle, N. H., 16 Dec., 1708.

These four daughters are the only children mentioned in his Will, 1718. There may have been an earlier daughter, Sarah; who witnessed a deed in 1685. She probably died soon after. See Coll. of N. H. Hist. Society, Vol. 8, p. 356. and Coll. of Maine Hist. Society, Vol. 3, p. 210.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

EDGERLY, JUDGE THOMAS, 1635-1715. He was received as an inhabitant in Dover, at Oyster River, 19 January, 1665; took the oath of fidelity 21 June, 1669; made freeman 15 May, 1672. In 1665, he began to serve on the grand jury and served in that capacity many times; it was then a very important office. When New Hampshire became a separate Province, Mr. Edgerly was appointed one of the Justices of the Provincial Court, consisting of Captain Walter Barefoot, Nathaniel Fryer, Henry Green, Peter Coffin, Thomas Edgerly and Henry Robie. In 1684, Rev. Joshua Moody, minister at Portsmouth, was arraigned before this court for nonconformity, in that he refused to administer the Communion service for Governor Cranfield in accordance with the Ritual of the Church of England. After hearing the evidence the Judges debated the question. A vote was taken; two voted for conviction—Barefoot and Coffin; the others dissented. The next morning the court convened and the case was reconsidered; outside influence had induced Green and Robie to change their opinion and they joined with Barefoot and Coffin, condemning Mr. Moody, and he was sent to jail, where he was confined for three months. Judge Edgerly was cashiered by Governor Cranfield, for his courage in standing by Mr. Moody; he was restored to office after the Cranfield government went to pieces. He was deputy to the convention of 1689, held for reorganization of the government. In July, 1694, his garrison was burned by the Indians, when the awful massacre took place at Oyster River. He was taken prisoner, with his son Joseph and daughter, but they managed to escape, and soon returned home. His garrison was on the shore of Little Bay, near Durham Point. He was married by Capt. Richard Walderne 28 Sept., 1665, to Rebecca, daughter of John and Remembrance Ault; she was the widow of Henry Halloway, at her second marriage.

*Children:* (1) Thomas, b. 1666; m. Jane Whedon



(Whidden).—(2) Samuel, b. 1668; m. Elizabeth Tuttle.—(3) John, b. 1670; m. Elizabeth Rawlins.—(4) Rebecca, b. 1672; m. Aaron Hutcote.—(5) Joseph, b. 1677; m. Mary Green.

*Descendant:* Edgar Amos Leighton.

---

EMERSON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1663-1743.

Captain Emerson was born in Haverhill, son of a noted family there; his commission as Captain can be found in volume I, page 109, of the History of Durham, of which town he was long a resident, and one of its most valuable citizens; the commission bears date of May 12, 1718, and is signed by Gov. Samuel Shute. His services in command of a company of Oyster River militia were invaluable during the Indian wars of that period. He was a brave warrior and a Christian man. His sister Hannah married Thomas Dustin, and is known in history as the woman who killed the Indians who had captured her and carried her to the island above Concord, from which she escaped with their scalps, and her own. Her monument stands in the Central Square of Haverhill, also another monument marks the spot on the island in the Merrimack River where she performed the brave deed and escaped. Captain Emerson bought land on Back River, Dover, as early as 1700. He was selectman in 1705, and later. About 1717, he moved to Oyster River Parish, and helped organize the Church in 1718 of which he was made deacon in 1718, and elder in 1721. He married 14 Dec. 1687, Judith Davis, daughter of Ens. John and Jane (Peasley) Davis of Haverhill and Dover. He was influential in town affairs and held important offices of trust.

*Children:* (1) Samuel, b. 21 Aug. 1688; d. at sea.—(2) Hannah, b. 22 Dec. 1691; d. young.—(3) Hannah, b. 6 Jan. 1699; m. Job. Clement.—(4) Micah, b. 4 Jan. 1701; m. Sarah Huckins.—(5) Abigail, b. 27

Sept. 1704; m. Robert Thompson.—(6) Timothy, b. ab. 1706; m. Mary Smith.—(7) Solomon, b. 1709; m. Elizabeth Smith.

*Descendant:* Mrs. Elizabeth Emerson Dorr.

---

EMERY, ANTHONY, 1600-1684. He was born in Romsey, Hants, England, and was second son of John and Agnes Emery. He married in England Frances ——. They came to America in the ship "James," landing in Boston 3 June, 1635. He lived in Newbury, Mass., till 1640, when he removed to Dover and became a resident of Dover Neck, where he kept an "ordinary" on High street, near where the Riverview Hall is (1918). In 1649, he sold his house on The Neck and bought Beck's Ferry, where boats, for public travel, were run from Dover to Eliot (then Kittery). He had his residence in Old Kittery, near the ferry landing, till about 1665. He kept an "ordinary" as well as managing the ferry. He was a very able business man, and also very independent in his religious views. When the Quaker women came to Dover Neck and aroused great indignation among the strict Church people, and finally got a whipping for it, Mr. Emery took sides with the Quakers and entertained them at his Inn, at the ferry landing. He was arraigned in court for the offence and fined; he paid the fine and kept on entertaining the Quakers, when they came that way. He was fined several times, and finally was disfranchised; that was about 1665, and soon after he decided it was best for him to leave town, and turn his business over to his son James. He removed to Providence, R. I., where religious freedom prevailed, and he had no further trouble in entertaining all the Quakers he pleased.

*Children:* (1) James, b. about 1630; he was in business with his father till the latter removed to Providence, when he succeeded to the entire ferry and hotel



business. He was a man of much ability and popular with the church people, and the townmen in general. For eight years he was one of the Selectmen of Old Kittery, and twice was Deputy for the town in the General Court at Boston. This shows he was popular and a leader in public affairs. He m. (1) Elizabeth ——. (2) 28 Dec., 1695, Elizabeth (Newcomb) Pidge, widow of John of Dedham. He died before 1714. He had a sister, Rebecca, of whom nothing is known; and a brother whose name is unknown.

*Children:* (1) James, b. about 1658; m. Margaret Hitchcock.—(2) Zachariah, b. about 1660; m. Elizabeth Goodwin.—(3) Noah, b. about 1663; m. Elizabeth —— and had three children, of whom there is no record. He died before 1729.—(4) Daniel, b. 13 September 1667; m. Margaret Gowen.—(5) Job, b. 1670; m. Charity Nason.—(6) Elizabeth, b. 1672; m. Sylvanus Nock; d. 6 June 1704.—(7) Sarah, b. 1674; m. (1) John Thompson; (2) Gilbert Warren; d. after 1738.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby.

---

FERNALD, RENALD, M. D. He came to Portsmouth with the first settlers of that town, in 1631; he was surgeon of Capt. John Mason's company. It is said that he was surgeon in the English navy before engaging to serve Captain Mason's company. Probably Capt. Mason wanted to have his men well cared for, so induced the navy surgeon to resign and come to America. He became the physician for all the settlements along the Pascataqua river. He also made himself useful in official capacities. He was clerk of the Court, for Dover and Portsmouth; recorder of deeds; town clerk of Strawberry Bank; surveyor of land; and commissioner for the settlement of small cases. So Dr. Fernald was a very useful, active and influential man in the settlements outside of Portsmouth, as well

as in it. His wife's name was Joanna. He died in 1660, and it is said his grave is in the Point of Graves Cemetery.

*Children:* (1) Thomas, b. ab. 1633; m. Temperance —; d. before 25 August 1697.—(2) Elizabeth, b. ab. 1635; d. unm.—(3) Mary, b. ab. 1637; m. John Partridge 1660; d. 16 Aug. 1722.—(4) Sarah, b. ab. 1640; m. (1) 3 Dec. 1661, Allen Lyde; (2) Richard Waterhouse.—(5) John, b. ab. 1642; m. Mary Spinney.—(6) Samuel, b. 1644; m. Hannah Spinney.—(7) William, b. 16 March 1646; m. 6 Nov. 1671 Elizabeth Langdon.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Florence Adelaide Crane, Mrs. Annie Blake McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney, John Scales, Alexander Dennett, Ralph Dennett.

---

FOGG, DANIEL, 1660-1755, is not the first Fogg who came over to New England from Old England, but the first one who came to the Pascataqua and began business here. He is son of Samuel Fogg, who came over with Gov. Winthrop's company in 1630. It is said he was a native of Wales. Soon after the settlement was commenced at Hampton, Samuel became a resident there; he received grants of land from the town, some of which have remained in possession of his descendants to the present time (1918). Here his son Daniel was born 16 June, 1660; his mother, Samuel's first wife, was Ann, daughter of Roger Shaw, who was for many years one of the leading men in Hampton, where he settled in 1647. She died in 1663; he died in 1672.

Daniel Fogg learned the trade of blacksmith and worked at it in Hampton till he went to Black Point, Scarborough, Maine, and set up in business for himself, about 1680. In 1684, he married Hannah Libby, daughter of John Libby, founder of that town. He received grants of land and prospered till the Indians drove him out of town, as they did all the rest of the

settlers. About 1690, we find him in Portsmouth. Tradition says he at first lived on one of the islands at the mouth of the river, but in 1699 he crossed over the Pascataqua and purchased land in the Upper Parish of Old Kittery, now Eliot. His farm was on the bank of the river, between Franks Fort and Watts Fort, extending back quite a distance into the country. This farm has remained in possession of the Fogg family to the present time (1918). The William Fogg Library Building is located on the old farm. Mr. Fogg was one of the five original members of the Congregational Church that was organized June 22, 1721, and for more than thirty years he was its staunch supporter. He died in 1755, aged 95 years.

*Children:* (1) Hannah, b. ab. 1685; m. John Rogers 21 May 1704.—(2) Daniel, b. ab. 1687; m. 30 July 1715, Ann Hanscom, and lived in Scarborough.—(3) Mary, b. ab. 1689; m. 11 Aug. 1709, William Brooks.—(4) Rebecca, b. ab. 1692; m. 1726, Joseph Pillsbury.—(5) Sarah, b. ab. 1694; m. 1 Jan. 1715, Thomas Hanscom.—(6) John, b. ab. 1696; m. 30 Sept. 1725, Mary Hanscom. Lived in Scarborough.—(7) Joseph, b. ab. 1698; m. 17 Jan. 1725, Sarah Hill.—(8) Seth, b. Dec. 1701; m. 28 Nov. 1727, Mary Pickernell.—(9) James, b. 17 March 1703-4; m. Elizabeth Fernald.

*Descendant:* John Lemuel Murray Willis, M. D.

---

FOLSOM, JOHN, was born in 1614 in Hingham, England; he came over in the ship "Diligent of Ipswich," John Martin, master; they set sail from the mouth of the Thames River 26th of April, 1638. There were nineteen families on board, all destined for the Massachusetts Bay. His name is there given as "John Foulsham," the old English spelling of the name. He had been married about a year and a half, date of marriage, Oct. 4, 1636, to Mary Gilman, daughter of Edward and Mary (Clark) Gilman; they landed at Boston

Aug. 10, 1638; soon after that they went to Hingham, Mass., and resided there till they removed to Exeter, N. H., with the Gilmans, about 1650, perhaps a year or two later. At Hingham, he received grants of land and was one of the Selectmen and was one of the prosperous citizens of the town.

At Exeter, the town gave him four acres of land butting upon the Common (land) westward and upon the playne eastward; the house he built upon it was standing until 1875 when it was taken down and some of its sawed oak was manufactured into memorial chairs, and distributed among the descendants. The frame was all of oak, and sound when the house was razed. He was one of the selectmen of the town and served on committees relating to settlement of town business. His wife being a Gilman of course they were ranked with the first families. From all accounts of him at Hingham and at Exeter he appears to have been enterprising, courageous and prominent in the communities in which he lived; a leader in public affairs, determined on simplicity in religious worship and equity in the state, a solid, independent, righteous and true man. He died at Exeter Dec. 27, 1681. His widow survived him eight or ten years.

*Children:* (1) John, b. 1638, or '39; m. Nov. 10, 1675, Abigail, dau. of Abraham Perkins of Hampton.—(2) Samuel, b. Oct. 3, 1641.—(3) Nathaniel, b. 1644; m. 1674, Hannah Faxon of Hingham; had a son Samuel, b. April 18, 1679. He gave a deed of land in Exeter in 1696.—(4) Israel, b. 1646; m. and had son Israel; received a grant of land in Exeter.—(5) Peter, b. 1649; was always known as "Lieut. Peter."—(6) Mary, b. 1651; m. 12 June 1672, George Marsh of Newbury.—(7) Ephraim, b. 1654.

*Descendant:* Miss Isabel Foster, A. B., Portsmouth.

FURBISH, WILLIAM was granted land in Dover in 1648; being a land owner, he was a taxpayer for several years. He then moved across the river to Old Kittery, now Eliot, having bought land there in 1664; later he had a grant of ten acres from the town. His residence was near what was called, in old times, Thompson's point, in Eliot. That Point took its name from William Thompson, the first man of that name who lived in that part of Old Kittery. The name of his wife is not known.

*Children:* (1) Daniel, m. Dorothy Pray.—(2) John, d. in 1701.—(3) Hopewell, m. 12 May 1693, Enoch Hutchins, Jr.; (2) 25 April 1711, Wm. Wilson.—(4) Katharine, m. ab. 1694, Andrew Neal.—(5) Sarah, m. ab. 1698, Thomas Thompson.—(6) Bethia, m. in 1705, Joseph Gold.—(7) William, went to South Carolina.

*Descendants:* Frederick Baker Furbish, Mrs. Ellen Tasker Scales.

---

FROST, NICHOLAS, 1585-1663. He was a native of Tiverton, England. He came over before 1634, and in that year settled at Leighton's Point in Eliot, opposite Bloody Point in Newington. His son, Major Charles Frost, born 30 July, 1631, in Tiverton, was one of the most distinguished men of his time in Old Kittery. It is probable that Nicholas came over first in 1632, then returned for his family, having decided to settle in Kittery. He was chosen constable in 1640 and served repeatedly as one of the selectmen. He was a man of force and leadership and reared a distinguished family. In 1651, the town granted Nicholas Frost three hundred and forty acres, "joining on the west Anthony Emery's land and on ye east side of ye land with a brook which runs into Agamenticus river." Other grants were made to Nicholas Frost from time to time, till he had one of the largest estates in Kittery. Just when he built his house on the slope of Frost's

Hill (which took its name from him) is not known, but it was probably about the time of the grant of the land in 1651. It was a garrison house built of large hewn square logs. The grave of his son, Major Charles Frost, is in that neighborhood at what is known as "Ambush Rock," near which the Indians killed him July 4, 1697. He was buried near his garrison, but the Indians dug up his body and hanged it on the top of Frost's Hill, in what is now Eliot. So he had to be reinterred. The Indians never forgave him for his part in the "Sham Fight" at Major Walderne's garrison in Dover.

*Children:* (1) Charles, b. 30 July 1631 in Tiverton, England; m. Mary Bolles.—(2) John, b. 7 Aug. 1633, in Tiverton. Settled in Boston. —(3) Anna, b. 17 April 1635, at Little Harbor, America.—(4) Catharine, b. 25 Dec. 1637 in Old Kittery; m. (1) William Leighton; (2) Joseph Hammond.—(5) Elizabeth, b. 10 May 1640 in Kittery; m. 14 May 1667 Wm. Gowen.—(6) Nicholas, b. 30 May 1645, in Kittery; d. 1642, in Limerick, Ireland.

*Descendants:* Nathan Goold, Mrs. Ella Weeks Lamson, Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Miss Susan Woodman, Miss Frances Hale Rolfe.

---

FROST, JOHN, of York, fisherman, received grants of land in 1663 and 1669. He was killed by the Indians. His estate was divided 14 Nov., 1678, between widow Rose and sons John and Philip, and daughter Annis, wife of Alexander Maxwell. Administration granted to John and Philip on estate of their father, 2 July, 1677.

*Children:* (1) John, b. ab. 1650; m. 1674, Sarah, dau. of Roger Kelley of the Isles of Shoals. (New Hampshire Court Records, III. p. 376.) He died in 1718, at Star Island, leaving a widow, Sarah and children: John Presented at court in 1707 for "abusing his grandfather, Roger Kelley." John Frost of Wells,



mariner, and wife Abigail, sold house and acre of land in Wells, in 1757.—(2) Samuel, m. Ann, dau. of Edward Cate. They lived in Newcastle in 1723. 10 Feb. 1755, Jane Frost of Portsmouth sold to Samuel Frost, minor, nine acres originally part of the estate of her grandfather, Edward Cate of Portsmouth, deceased.—(3) Ithamer, left daughter and only heir, who m. Arthur Randall of Gosport, N. H.—(4) Mary, m. William Fox.—(5) Philip, b. ab. 1652; m. before 1677, Mrs. Martha Rankin, nee Merry. She had m. Andrew Rankin before 1667, and had a son Joseph Rankin who was apprenticed to Rev. Shubael Dummer of York. Philip d. ab. 1693. A daughter Annis, m. William Shaw of York and has many descendants.—(6) Annis, who married Alexander Maxwell before 1678.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

---

FURBER, SERGT. WILLIAM, 1614-1692. He was born in London, England, and came over to New England in 1636, in the ship *Angel Gabriel*, which was wrecked at Pemaquid, in the great storm of August, but he reached Ipswich, and later came to Dover. 1 Dec., 1676, he testified (age 62, or thereabouts) that he came here in the ship *Angel Gabriel* in 1636; that in November, 1636, he went to Ipswich and hired himself for one year to John Cogswell, who with his three sons came over with him in the *Angel Gabriel*. He came from London. At the end of his year's service with Cogswell, he came to Dover, in 1637, and went to work on Dover Neck; he had lost most of his outfit in the shipwreck at Pemaquid, so had to start new. He was so industrious and so highly respected that in 1640 he acquired two house lots on the east side of High street, and about that time he married Elizabeth —; there was his home till he removed to Welchman's Cove, on the east side of Little Bay, about 1657; at this cove he had received a grant of land as early as 1652, and in



1657 he received another grant of 30 acres, adjoining his first grant. There was his home the rest of life; several generations of his successors lived on that farm, and kept a ferry at the Narrows between Great Bay and Little Bay. 17 June, 1674, he gave his homestead to his eldest son, William, who is known as Lieut. William Furber; the parent only acquired the title of "Sargent," and is so called in the old Dover records. On the north side of Welchman's Cove, in 1652, Deacon John Dam received a grant of 40 acres of upland, which was laid out to him 10th, 11 mo., 1656, at which time Furber's grant was laid out to him; the lot layers were: "Elder Nutter, William Storey, William ffurber, henry lankster." On this lot Deacon Dam's son John made his abode, about 1660, having married Sarah Hall; she died in 1663, and in 1664 he married Elizabeth Furber, daughter of William. That land is known as Dame's Point.

William Furber signed the Combination for good government in 1640; 20 April, 1644, it was ordered by the town "that Edward Starbuck, Richard Walderne and William Furber be Wearsmen for Cotchecho Falls and river, during their lives, or so long as they continue inhabitants in the town." \* \* \* "Said wearsmen are bound to use all diligence in catching fish." \*

\* \* "The said wearsmen are to have six thousand of fish (alewives), each of them for their ground, (fertilizer for their corn)" etc., etc. In 1652, The Fresh Creek mill privilege was granted to William Furber, William Wentworth, Henry Langster and Thomas Canney, at a rate of six pounds for the wood, and ten shillings for every such mast as they may make use of. In 1654, he was appointed steward to collect all rents due the town. In 1675, July 15, William Furber, Anthony Nutter and John Woodman were chosen "to treat and discourse with the selectmen of Portsmouth and of the Isles of Shoals or other meet persons" about "raising money for the relief of those who have suffered

either by their estates or services in the present war with the Indians." He was elected one of the selectmen in 1651 and several times after that. He was Commissioner several years; lot layer, and frequently on committees to settle boundaries; moderator of town meetings numerous times. His name is on the tax lists from 1648, the earliest extant, down to 1674, when he gave his farm to his son William, and was one of the large tax-payers. It is generally stated that he died in 1692, but Rev. Dr. Quint in his Historical Memoranda, No. 157, says:—"he was alive 1 Dec. 1696, but dead in 1699."

*Children:* (1) Elizabeth, b. about 1643; m. 9 Nov. 1664, John Dam, Jr.—(2) William, b. 1646; m. Elizabeth —; (2) Elizabeth (Heard) Nute; (3) Elizabeth (Martyn) Kennard. He had three sons by his first wife. Representative in the Provincial Assembly, beginning in 1692 and serving continuously by re-elections till his death 14 Sept. 1707. Samuel Allen was appointed Governor March 1, 1692, and assumed office August 13, following. Assemblies were called, and summoned by writ of the Royal Governor up to the time of the Revolution.—(3) Jethro, b. —; m. Amy Cowell.—(4) Moses, b. —.(5) Hannah, b. —; m. Roger Plaisted, Jr.—(6) Bertha, mentioned in President John Cutt's will.—(7) Esther, was living at home in 1716.—(8) Bridget, m. Thomas Bickford.—(9) Susannah, b. 5 May 1664; m. John Bickford.

*Descendants:* Charles Thornton Libby, John Scales.

---

GIBBONS, AMBROSE, first comes to view as steward of Capt. John Mason at Newichawannock, though it has been asserted that he began a settlement at Cape Ann in 1621. In 1634, land was granted to him at Sanders Point, between Little Harbor and Sagamore Creek. He soon moved to Oyster River, in Dover. He is mentioned as Captain in 1642. He was one of the

Selectmen of Dover in 1647 and 1648. He died 11 July, 1656. His wife's name was Rebecca; she died 14 May, 1655. Their only child, Rebecca, m. 13 Nov., 1637, Henry Sherburne. She died 3 June, 1667. He was an honest, capable and faithful steward, and knew better than his employer what the plantation needed.

The land that he bought at Oyster River was the farm known as the Robert Burnham farm, of which see an account under Mr. Burnham's name in this book. It may have been the same place where the old cellar now is that he built his house; probably it was the Gibbons house that Burnham at first lived in. (It is an interesting fact, too, that there once lived Capt. John Mason's steward who came over in 1631.) His only daughter, Rebecca, m. Henry Sherburne of Portsmouth; to their son, Samuel, grandfather Gibbons gave the farm at Oyster River, and Samuel sold it to Robert Burnham, as elsewhere noted. This is one of the historic farms of Durham.

The plantation at Newichawannock (now South Berwick) was begun, probably, in 1631. Ambrose Gibbons had charge. Mason and others wrote to him under date of Nov. 5, 1632, "We praie you to take care of our house at Newichawannock, and to look well after our vines; also you may take some of our swine and goates, which we pray you to preserve." This implies that a house had been built sometime before and vines planted. Here trade was carried on with the Indians, who sometimes came to the number of one hundred. A deposition shows that a piece of land was purchased of the Indians. It probably lay on both sides of the Little Newichawannock River, now called Great Works River. July 13, 1633, Gibbons wrote Mason that Thomas Warnerton had charge of the house at Pascataqua, or Little Harbor and had with him William Cooper, Ralph Gee, Roger Knight and wife, William Dermit and one boy. Certainly this was not a large colony, but Capt. Walter Neal, Mason's agent in the

beginning of the settlement at Strawberry Bank (Portsmouth), in 1630, had been ordered, previously, to dismiss his household and return to England for consultation regarding the settlement. With Gibbons at Newichawannock there were his wife and daughter Rebecca, who later became the wife of Henry Sherburne, Charles Knil, or Neal, Stephen *Kidder or Teddar*, Thomas Clark and Thomas Crockett, who is sometimes called Crockwood. Gibbons was then planning to withdraw from the service of Mason and settle at Sanders Point, near Portsmouth. He appears to have lived at this point until his daughter married, in 1637, Henry Sherburne; soon after that he gave to the daughter that place and he came up to Oyster River, as before stated, where he resided till his death in 1656.

Before going to Sanders Point to reside he wrote to Capt. Mason as follows: "You complain of your returns; you take the course to have little. A plantation must be furnished with cattle and good hired-hands, and necessaries for them, and not thinke the great looks of men, and many words will be a means to raise a plantation. Those that have been heare this three year, som of them have neither meat, money nor clothes—a great disparagement. I shall not need to speak of this; you shall heare of it by others. For myself, my wife and child and 4 men, we have but  $\frac{1}{2}$  a bbl. of corne beefe, and pork I have not had, and no peese this three months, nor beare this four months, for I have had for two and twenty months but two barrels of beare and two barrels and four booshel of malt; our number commonly hath been ten. I nor the servants have neither money nor clothes."

It is no wonder that the faithful steward gave up such a hopeless job and made his new home at Sanders Point.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

GODDARD, JOHN, 1608-1660. He was one of Capt. John Mason's colonists who came over in the ship "Pied Cow," and landed in a cove a short distance below Quamphegan Falls (South Berwick), 13 July, 1634. He helped build the saw mill and grist mill at Great Works. Mr. Goddard was a carpenter and was under contract, with others, to work for Mason five years; it appears he worked only three years, so in April 1653 Joseph Mason brought an action against Goddard "for breach of contract in not keeping the saw mill and a corne mill in repayer and worke the full time of five years, etc." Goddard had come down river to Dover, where he got land on better terms than he could around the "Great Works." He had a lot on Dover Neck in 1648. He was made freeman in 1653, and he is frequently mentioned in the Dover records. He owned land at Oyster River and other parts of the old town; he was famous as a mill builder, being more active in business than in politics. His four daughters married men who became distinguished in the town and province.

*Children:* (1) John, d. ab. 1678; unm.—(2) Benjamin, b. 1672.—(3) Dau.; m. John Gilman of Exeter before 10 May, 1670.—(4) Mary; m. Arthur Bennett, before 1670.—(5) Martha; m. (1) James Thomas; (2) Elias Critchett.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Florence Adelaide Crane, Mrs. Elizabeth E. Smith, John Scales.

---

GOWEN, WILLIAM, was born in Scotland about 1640; he came over before 1686 when he first appears in Kittery. He seems to have been a promising young man, as 14 May 1667, he was married to Elizabeth Frost, daughter of the wealthy Nicholas Frost of that town. He prospered in business and in 1670 the town granted him a house lot. He died 2 April 1686.

*Children:* (1) Nicholas, b. 1667; m. Abigail Hodsdon.—(2) John, b. 19 Nov. 1668; m. Mercy Hammond.



—(3) William, b. ab. 1672; killed by the Indians, 12 Oct. 1691.—(4) Elizabeth, b. ab. 1673; m. 11 Feb. 1694, Alexander Ferguson.—(5) James, b. 27 March, 1675; m. Mary ———; lived at Wells.—(6) Margaret, b. 25 Nov. 1678; m. 17 March, 1695, Daniel Emery; d. 21 Nov. 1751.—(7) Lemuel, b. 9 Feb. 1680; m. Sarah ———; lived in Boston, 1715.—(8) Sarah, b. 30 March 1684; m. 1698, William Smith of Berwick.

*Descendant:* Mrs. Ella Weeks Lamson.

---

GILMAN, JOHN, 1624-1708. He was born in England and came to Exeter in 1649. He immediately became prominent in the affairs of the town. He was in partnership with his brother Edward engaged in the saw mill and lumber business, until his brother was lost at sea in 1653; he then inherited a large share of his brother's property and carried on the business alone and did much in developing the resources of the town. He was chosen selectman more than one half of the years between 1650 and 1680. He was repeatedly elected Commissioner to end small cases. He served on important committees for the town. The town gave him grants of land, and the special right of a grist mill. For two years he was Associate Judge in the Court of old Norfolk County. He was one of the first Councillors when New Hampshire was made a province separate from Massachusetts. In 1682 he was appointed Judge of the Court of Common Pleas. In 1693, he was Speaker of the House of the Assembly. The thing that is to his lasting memory is the log house, built in 1650, that was a garrison in Indian war times, and is now standing and well preserved. When Daniel Webster attended school at Exeter Academy he had a room in that house. This room is carefully pointed out to visitors. John Gilman m. 30 June Elizabeth Treworthy. He died 24 July 1708; she died 8 September 1719.

*Children:* (1) Mary, b. 10 Sept. 1658.—(2)



James, b. 6 Feb. 1659-60.—(3) Elizabeth, b. 16 Aug. 1661.—(4) John, b. 6 Oct. 1663.—(5) Catharine, b. 17 March 1664-5; d. 2 Sept. 1684.—(6) Sarah, b. 25 Sept. 1666-7.—(7) Lydia, b. 12 Dec. 1668.—(8) Samuel, b. 31 March, 1671; d. Aug. 1691.—(9) Nicholas, b. 16 Dec. 1672.—(10) Abigail, b. 3 Nov. 1674.—(11) John, b. 19 Jan. 1676-7.—(12) Deborah and Joanna (twins) b. 30 April 1679; Deborah d. 30 Sept. 1680.—(13) Joseph, b. 28 Oct. 1680.—(14) Alice b. 23 May 1683.—(15) Catherine, b. 27 Nov. 1684.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Elizabeth E. Smith, Miss Isabel Foster, A. B.

---

GLANDFIELD, PETER. It is not known at what time he became a resident of Dover, but he had been here sometime before 1663 when he was the owner of land and other real estate and his name is on the tax list that year. Later he lived at Old Kittery and finally at Portsmouth. He was a tailor by trade. He appears to have been very outspoken in his opinion of the rulers of the province, so much so that he was fined for what he said against Gov. Cranfield. His daughter, Ruth, married Henry Kirke.

*Children:* (1) Ruth, m. (1) Caleb Stevens; (2) Henry Kirke.—(2) Peter. There must have been a son Peter, as the father was called "Senr." Apparently his widow Margery married William Broad, as she was mother of Peter Glandfield's two grandchildren according to an early petition.—(3) Possibly Robert Glandfield who had son Peter born at Salem 1670.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby.

---

GORDON, ALEXANDER, was one of Cromwell's Scotch prisoners, sold into New England. His children were recorded at Exeter, 1664-1682, by Mary, daughter of Alexander Lisson of Exeter. He did service in the second Indian war, but died in 1697, survived by his wife.

*Children:* (1) Elizabeth, b. 1664.—(2) Nicholas, b. 1666.—(3) Mary, b. 1668; m. Nicholas Smith.—(4) John, b. 1670.—(5) James, b. 1673.—(6) Alexander, b. 1675.—(7) Thomas, b. 1678.—(8) Daniel, b. 1682.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby.

---

HALL, DEACON JOHN, 1617-1694. He was born in England, 1617, and came to Dover with his father, John Hall, before 1640, as in that year he or his father signed the Combination agreement for good government. In 1650, the assessors found in Dover three John Halls—John, John, Jr., and Sergeant John. Of these it appears that John Hall, Jr., was the man who became the first Deacon of the First Church, and is first mentioned as such—"Deacon Hall"—in 1657, and always after that is spoken of by that title. Just where John Hall, Sr., resided is not known; he appears to have been in other places from time to time, but he was in Dover in 1650. Nothing more can be said about him, but his son, John, Jr., had much to do with public affairs and was largely engaged in private business, lumbering and shipping. His ship landing was on Back River, and is known to this day as "Hall's slip." The spring of water, known as "Hall's Spring," is near the landing, and many families, of the first settlers, obtained their supply for domestic purposes from it; the water is excellent to this day. In 1902, Col. Daniel Hall had a curbing placed around it, which bears the name "Hall's Spring." Deacon Hall's residence was on the west side of High Street next south of the Church lot, where the second meeting house was built in 1654. There was a lane from his house to his landing on Back River. In the closing years of his life his son Ralph lived there with him, and after the death of the Deacon in 1694, so continued till his death in 1706.

The reason the Church had no deacon before 1657, is that the ruling elders, Elder Nutter, Elder Starbuck and Elder Wentworth performed the duties of deacon;

in 1654 the Church commenced holding service in the new meeting-house, so in 1657 the first deacon was appointed, and John Hall was the man selected for the office. This shows that he was held in high esteem by the Church and the town at large. In 1659, he was chosen town clerk, but for some reason not explained, the court refused to swear him into office, and the old clerk, Lieut. William Pomfrett, was retained in office, to which he was first elected in 1647, and held it continuously to 1670, when Deacon Hall was elected and was sworn into office; he held the office till 1686. He was one of the selectmen in 1660 and was re-elected in several years following. He was one of the Commissioners, for settling small cases, for several years, and in that capacity saved much litigation in the higher courts of the Colony. For many years he was one of the town's Lot Layers, whose business it was to set the bounds of lots, when land was granted to citizens, and to settle disputes about boundaries. He was a peacemaker among his fellow citizens. They trusted to his judgment. Deacon Hall is one of the most interesting characters in the early settlement on Dover Neck. He received a number of grants from the town, and must have led a very busy life. 1 February, 1685, he deeded one half of his property to his son Ralph, "on account of age and weakness," and Ralph came to live with him. His wife's name was Elizabeth, maiden name unknown.

*Children:* (1) John, b. 1644; d. 1697, being then a member of the Provincial Assembly; he was drowned April 28, as he was coming up the river from Portsmouth, in a little float; married 8 Nov., 1671, Abigail, dau. of John and Abigail (Nutter) Roberts. John Roberts was son of Gov. Thomas Roberts and Abigail was daughter of Elder Hatevil Nutter. John Hall's widow married 24 Oct., 1698, Thomas Downs of Cochecho, who was killed by the Indians in 1711, in the locality known as the "Ricker Field."—(2) Ralph, date of birth unknown; m. twice, name of first wife not

known; m. 2d, 26 May, 1701, Mary, dau. of Philip Chesley; Ralph Hall, d. 13 Nov., 1706; his widow m. John Foye, of Dover.—(3) Hatevil.—(4) Nathaniel, whose wife's name was Hannah; they lived at Back River, in Dover.—(5) Grace, b. 16 March, 1663-4.

*Descendants:* Col. Daniel Hall, Mrs. Annie Wentworth Baer, Charles Wells Hall, Albert H. Hall, Eri Melvin Hall, Mrs. Marion Davis Hall, Mrs. Mary E. Gowen.

---

HALL, LIEUT. RALPH, 1619-1699. He was son of John Hall, Sr., and brother to Deacon John Hall. The first we know of him was at Exeter; the tradition is that he was at the falls there before Mr. Wheelwright commenced his settlement, by purchase of land from the Indians. He had come to Dover, no doubt, soon after the settlement was commenced on Dover Neck, and it was an easy matter to go up river to the falls of the Squamscot River and select a place for an abode in the woods. He helped organize the town and signed the Combination agreement for good government, as his autograph is on that document; we do not know whether or not he remained there until he commenced his residence at Dover Neck in 1650, but he was a resident of Dover from that year until 1664, and was prominent in the business affairs of the town. He appears to have been busy in land speculations elsewhere before coming to Dover to live. At Charlestown, Mass., 17—6—1647, he mortgaged to Thomas Gardiner of Roxbury, land which he bought of Edward Burton, on "Misticke side." Again he is on record as "Ralph Hall of Charlestowne," who conveyed, 15—7—1648, 20 acres on "Misticke side" to William Brackenburry of Charlestowne; the last sale that appears there is 2—2—1649, when "Ralph Hall and Mary, his wife" conveyed 60 acres in Charlestowne to Richard Cooke of that town. He commenced his residence in Dover in 1650, and during the 14 years he resided here he was honored with

the rank of Lieutenant of the militia company of the town. He was one of the selectmen for a few years; Commissioner for settlement of small cases, etc. In 1664, he sold his house on High street to Rev. John Reyner, and soon after went to Exeter to reside, and lived there the rest of his life. He was Delegate from Dover in the First New Hampshire Assembly, that is when New Hampshire came into existence, in 1680. He was one of the influential men of Exeter and held various offices that were conferred upon him by his fellow citizens. He was a very keen business man, but honorable in all of his dealings. He was living in 1690; date of death is not known.

*Children:* (1) Mary, b. 15 Jan. 1647; d. July 1648. — (2) Huldah, b. 16 April 1649; of whom we find no further trace.— (3) Mary, b. —; m. 13 Jan. 1668-9 Edward Smith of Exeter.— (4) Ralph, b. —; d. 6 June 1671.— (5) Samuel, b. —; d. 1690.— (6) Joseph b. —; d. —. (7) Kinsley, b. 1652; m. (1) 25 Sept. 1674, Elizabeth Dudley, dau. of Rev. Samuel Dudley of Exeter; (2) — Woodbury of Beverly, who died 24 Jan. 1728-9, aged 64 years.

*Descendants:* Col. John Dean Hall, Mrs. Dora E. Wetherell.

---

HALEY, ANDREW, 16—1697. He was largely engaged in the fishing business at the Isles of Shoals at an early date; that he was a man of influence there is manifest by the fact that he was known as "King of the Shoals." He bought land in York in 1662 and sold it in 1684. He married Deborah, dau. of Gowen Wilson. She was made admx. of his estate in 2 Dec. 1697.

*Children:* (1) Andrew, m. Elizabeth Scammon.— (2) William, m. Sarah —; had a grant of land in 1699; was living in Boston 1714.— (3) Deliverance, m. 1 Jan. 1702, George Berry.— (4) Elizabeth, m. (1) 1695, John Nelson; (2) William Hoyt; (3) Nicholas

Hilliard.—(5) Deborah, m. Richard Crockett.—(6) Anna, m. Richard Wescott.—(7) Rhoda, m. Samuel Skillings.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

HAMMOND, MAJOR JOSEPH, son of William and Benedictus Hammond, was born in 1646. His father, William, was settled in Wells before 1663. Probably he was from Slymsbridge, England. He was born in 1597 and died in 1702, aged 105 years. His wife's name was Benedictus. Old records say that he had sons Jonathan and Joseph; Jonathan had wife, Mary, and was killed and scalped by the Indians in 1704. It was perhaps his widow that married James Welch in 1709. A Jonathan, Jr., is mentioned in Wells in 1709. Samuel Hammond bought land in Wells in 1713. Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan Hammond, married Samuel Ford of Charlestown, Mass. Another daughter, Mary, married Samuel Treadwell. Abraham Hammond was in Biddeford in 1720.

Major Joseph Hammond married before July 5, 1670, Catherine, widow of William Leighton and daughter of Nicholas Frost. He died 20 Feb. 1710. She died 15 Aug. 1715 in the 83d year of her age. Major Hammond had a garrison house near Franks Fort. He was many years Town Clerk, also Selectman and Representative many times, in the General Court in Boston; he was Recorder of Deeds, Councillor, and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas; in early life he was Captain, and for many years was Major of the militia in Indian war times.

*Children:* (1) Mercy, b. 1670; m. her cousin John Gowen, about 1690.—(2) George, b. 11 Sept. 1672; d. 24 April 1690.—(3) Dorcas, b. 1675; m. Robert Cutt, 16 April 1690; d. 17 Nov. 1757.—(4) Joseph, b. 19 Jan. 1677; m. Hannah Storer.

*Descendant:* Mrs. Florence E. (Hammond) McDaniel.



HEARD, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1610-1688. He was born in England and was brought up a sailor. In early manhood he became master of a ship, and followed the seafaring life until he was about forty-five years old. The date of his first voyage up the Pascataqua River is not known, but it was before 1640, as in that year the town of Dover granted to John Heard "6 yeckers of land in Cochecho Marsh." This would not have been done had he not been one of the well established citizens of the town. Also that year he signed the Combination Agreement for Good Government. At this time his house of abode was on High street (Dover Neck), adjoining "Captain Richard Walderne's lot." (See map of Dover village of that date.) The Captain of that date later became Major Walderne. These two men appear to have been in business together for a number of years following that date.

A deed given March 1, 1649, reads: "John Heard of the River Pascataquacke, planter, (sold) to George Walton, of the same place, taylor, one neck of land called muskito liinge, on the Great Island." (Newcastle.) Feb. 26, 1656, 40 acres were granted to John Heard "lying to the northward of Half Way Swamp, on the north side of a 20 acre lot granted to John Ardway, 40 rods in breadth by the Cartway, or path which goeth to the Marsh." This was the land on which he built his garrison house, which stood where the brick house now stands, known as the "Bangs" house, at Garrison Hill. The "cartway" is now called Central Avenue. John Heard received other grants, one of which is what is known as the Guppy farm, which belongs to the City of Dover, by Will of the late Jeremy Belknap Guppy. So the original grant has come back to Dover, the original grantor, in 1650, to John Heard.

In 1655, both Capt. Heard and Capt. Walderne were living at "Cochecho-in-Dover", the latter at the falls of the river, and Heard at Garrison Hill. The indications are that up to that time Capt. Heard had

worked for Capt. Walderne in the way of shipping his lumber to foreign ports, particularly to the West Indies, where Dover merchants had a big trade with Barbadoes. After they moved up to what is now the center of the city, Capt. Heard engaged in farming and lumbering, and was often called upon to serve his townsmen in official capacities, as the town records show. He was land surveyor, grand juror, constable, referee in settling land disputes, where one grant to one man overlapped a grant made to another, etc., etc. In the Mason law suits he was one of the prosecuted land owners, and fought the claim until the farmers won their case.

His house was converted into a garrison by a stockade around it, soon after 1675, but the Indians never troubled it while the Captain lived; they received favors from his good wife, which they did not forget at a later period. Capt. Heard died 17 Jan. 1688, about six months before the great massacre, in which Major Walderne lost his life. At that time his garrison was attacked, but not captured. The story of the defense is interesting but need not be told here.

John Heard married, about 1642, Elizabeth Hull, daughter of Rev. Joseph Hull, of York, Me., (at that time). He was born in England in 1594, and graduated from Oxford University in 1614. He was teacher, curate and minister in the Church of England before coming to New England, in 1635, and settled at Weymouth, Mass., with a company of one hundred and six persons. Following that he served as a Puritan minister in various churches. He was at York in 1642-45. Later he was minister at Oyster River; just when he went there is not known, but he was there in 1662-63. After that he was minister at the church, Isles of Shoals, and died there 18 Nov. 1665. He is pioneer ancestor of several of the "*Piscataqua Pioneers*," and deserves mention as such. He was an able pioneer, a devout minister, and a useful citizen, wherever he dwelt.

He had a large family of children, one of the eldest of whom was John Heard's wife, who was born in England and came over with her parents in 1635. She was an excellent and brave woman, and some of her descendants regard her as one of their pioneer ancestors whom they most highly esteem. The story of how she escaped being killed by the Indians at the time of the massacre, 28 June 1689, shows that she had befriended the Indians, and they remembered her kindness when they looked her in the face, when about to kill her, and turned away, leaving her unharmed. Rev. John Pike speaks of her in his Journal as "a grave and pious woman, a mother of virtue and piety, and also the mother of thirteen children." She died 30 Nov. 1706. The Will of John Heard is dated April 2, 1687; it was probated in 1692.

*Children:* (1) Benjamin, b. 20 Feb. 1643, at York, Me., where his grandparents (Hull) then lived. It would seem that Capt. Heard had not got his house in order at Garrison Hill at that time. Benjamin m. (1) Elizabeth Roberts, daughter of John Roberts, and granddaughter of Gov. Thomas Roberts; (2) Ruth Eastman. He lived on what is now known as the Guppy farm; his father gave it to him in his Will. The farm passed from Benjamin, Sr. to Benjamin, Jr., who gave it to his son James; and in turn James gave it to his son Benjamin in 1749, who sold it to Capt. James Guppy in 1767, and it remained in possession of the Guppy family until the death of Jeremy Belknap Guppy in the winter of 1917. The house was built in 1690 by Captain Benjamin Heard.—(2) William, b. ab. 1645; m. ———; d. 1675, leaving no children.—(3) Katherine, b. ab. 1647; d. young.—(4) Mary, b. 26 Jan. 1649; m. John Ham.—(5) Abigail, b. 2 August 1651; m. Jenkins Jones.—(6) Elizabeth, b. 15 Sept. 1653; m. James Nute.—(7) Hannah, b. 25 Nov. 1655; m. John Nason.—(8) John, b. 24 Feb. 1658; m. Phebe ———. (9) Joseph b. 4 June, 1661; not mentioned in his father's will, as

probably he was dead.—(10) Samuel, b. 4 Aug. 1663; m. Experience Otis.—(11) Dorcas, b. ab. 1665; m. Jabez Garland.—(12) Tristram, b. March 1667; m. Abigail ——. (13) Nathaniel, b. 20 Sept. 1668; m. Sarah ——. His grave is in the ancient Waldron burying ground on Chapel street, and is marked with a slate head stone; it is the oldest marked grave stone in Dover; it is as follows—"Here lyeth ye body of Nathaniel Herd, aged 31 years. Dyed Aprill ye 3, 1700."

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie Wentworth Baer, Mrs. Abby G. Griffin, Miss Annie Katherine Seavey, George W. Seavey, Charles Thornton Libby.

HEARD, JOHN, (of Eliot), was in Kittery in 1640; he was not a Dover man, but lived at first on Champernowne's Island. Later he moved up the river, and was living with his wife at Sturgeon Creek in 1645. Her name was Isabel. At the session of the Court held at Saco, 25 June 1640, John Heard of Kittery is on record as being present. The first election of Towns- men or Selectmen was 16 July 1648, and Nicholas Shapleigh, John Heard and Nicholas Frost were chosen, all from what is now Eliot, showing where the greater part of the population of Old Kittery then lived. The fact that a grant of land was made 14 Feb. 1648, by Nicholas Shapleigh, John Heard and Nicholas Frost as agents for the town, is evidence that these men were Selectmen in 1647, and probably before that. In 1652, he was one of the signers to the document placing Maine under Massachusetts. His will dated 3 March, 1675-6, was probated 21 Feb., 1676-7. He gave all his property to his grandchildren, children of his son James, deceased.

*Children:* (1) James, b. in England ab. 1620; m. Shua —; d. before 1676; his widow m. (2) Richard Otis of Quochecho-in-Dover, about 1677.—(2) John, b. ab. 1667.—(3) Mary, probably unm.—(4) Elizabeth, m. (1) James Chadbourne, (before 1680); (2) Samuel

Small.—(5) Katharine, m. John Wooden, of Wells, Me., and Salem, Mass.—(6) Abigail, m. 2 Feb. 1688-9, Job Clement of Dover.—(7) Ann, m. Robert Evans, Jr., of Dover.

*Descendants:* Samuel Frye Walcott, Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

HANSON, THOMAS, 1586-1666. He was born in England, where his ancestry is traced back to the 12th century. As to the date of his birth, the following is furnished by Rev. Dr. Everett S. Stackpole, who says:

“I found a deposition of Thomas Hanson in the N. Y. Genealogical and Biographical Record Vol. 47, I think. He deposed 7 March, 1636-7, aged 50, concerning his brother-in-law, Daniel Paul of Ipswich, England, later of Kittery. He was born, therefore, in or about 1586. Either he married Mary Paul, or Daniel Paul married Elizabeth Hanson, hence they were brothers-in-law. I take it that this Thomas Hanson is the one who settled in Dover. That same Vol. 47 of N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record contains a deposition by Nicholas Shapleigh of Pescattaqua in New England, ‘ubi moram fecit per spacium duorum annorum, antea apud Dartmouth in Com Devon, a nativitate sua, ortus ibide.’ The deposition was made 22 May 1645, aged 37.”

From the above it appears that Thomas Hanson was here in New England in 1636. His wife’s name was Mary Paul; and Daniel Paul’s wife was Elizabeth Hanson. This Daniel Paul is first mentioned as a “mariner”, which usually meant a master of a vessel, in Boston, 26 August, 1640. He declared himself from Ipswich, England, and gave a letter of attorney for the sale of lands in Ipswich and delivery of money to his wife Elizabeth. It is a fair conclusion that Thomas Hanson was from Ipswich, England, and that he was living in Kittery before he came up to Dover and made his residence at Knox’s Marsh, where the town gave



him a grant of land, which has remained in possession of his descendants to the present time (1918).

Thomas Hanson was a resident of Dover before 1650, according to the town records, in which he is mentioned several times. He was constable, grand juror, petit juror, highway surveyor, and otherwise engaged in community work. He was farmer and lumberman, and prospered in business. In addition to his farm he had other grants of land from the town, one of which was 100 acres of timber land at Salmon Falls River.

*Children:* (1) Tobias, b. about 1640, probably in Old Kittery (Eliot). His wife's name is not known; she and his mother were captured and killed by the Indians June 28, 1689, when Major Walderne's garrison was destroyed. He escaped at that time but was killed by the Indians May 10th, 1693.—(2) Thomas, b. in 1643, probably in Old Kittery (Eliot); m. ab. 1678, Mary —. He inherited the home farm at Knox's Marsh; he made his Will in 1710. They had children: Thomas, b. 1680; John, Nathaniel, Mary, Elizabeth, James and Abigail.—(3) Isaac, b. ab. 1648; he was on the tax list of 1676 and later. He lived on the upper part of Dover Neck Village, on the bank of Fore River.—(4) Timothy, b. ab. 1651; no further record of him.—(5) Mary, and another daughter, name not known.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Sophia Dodge Hall, Mrs. Alice Kingman (Hayes) Rice, Miss Annie Katharine Seavey, Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney, George W. Seavey.

HODSDON, NICHOLAS, was born in England and came to Hingham, Mass., before 1635, in which place he lived several years and then went to Watertown, where he was living in 1650. In the course of two or three years he came to Kittery, where he is on record as living in 1655, in the upper part of the old town. For a while he is on record as living at Quam-



phegan; his last abode was near Birch Point Brook, in South Berwick. His first wife was Esther Wines, who died 29 Nov., 1647; his second wife was Elizabeth —, who is supposed to be the daughter of John Wincoll.

*Descendant:* Arthur Clarke Harrington.

---

HILL, JOHN, 1624-1690. From the evidence obtainable it appears that he was born in 1624; that he was son of John Hill of Plymouth, who moved from Plymouth to Boston in 1630, or soon after Gov. Winthrop's company got settled there. He remained there, and was made freeman 18 March 1642. He was much engaged in land speculations, in various places, among them Oyster River-in-Dover. He died in 1647 and his son John received the land. This son was made freeman in Boston 6 March 1645, and came to live at Oyster River before 1650, in which year his name appears on the tax list. He was married 16 Jan. 1656, in Boston, to Elizabeth Strong, and took his bride to Oyster River to live. He held minor town offices, being too busily engaged in business to devote much time to public affairs. He was one of the large tax-payers. His son Samuel married Elizabeth Williams 28 Oct. 1680, and settled in Old Kittery, now Eliot, where he bought land in 1686 which is still in possession of his descendants, never having passed out of the name,—HILL.

*Children:* (1) Joseph, b. 1657; m. (1) Catherine Knight, (2) Susannah Beedle.—(2) Samuel, b. ab. 1659; m. 28 Oct. 1680, Elizabeth Williams.—(3) John, b. 1661; m. Sarah Brackett of Portsmouth.—(4) Benjamin, b. 8 April 1665; d. young.—(5) Hannah; m. William Frye of Kittery (now Eliot).—(6) Elizabeth; m. John Avery of Stratham.

*Descendant:* Mrs. Ellen Tasker Scales.

---

HUCKINS, ROBERT, 1615-1694, was born in England about 1615; when he came to New England is not known, but he was in Dover before 1640, and was

a resident on Dover Neck, where he signed the Combination agreement for good government; there appears to have been his home for a number of years. He was a seaman and fisherman, in business, but the town gave him a grant of twenty acres of land, on the west side of Back River in 1642, it being lot No. 16 of the historic 20-acre lots. He never lived there; he sold it a few years later. His name does not appear on any tax list, which indicates he was not an owner of real estate. He was in the fishing business, which paid better than farming and lumbering. His name does not appear on the town records, except in the Combination agreement and in the Back River grant. The name in those instances is spelled Huggins; the original spelling in Old England was—"Hughkins." The date of his settlement at Oyster River is not known, but probably about 1650. The name of his wife is not known, nor the names of any children, except his son James, who was born about 1642, and was a taxpayer in 1664 and the years following. The last mention of Robert Huckins is by Rev. John Pike in his Journal, in which he says, in speaking of the massacre at Oyster River, 18 July 1694, "Old Mr. Huggins was killed that day." Just where he was at is not stated. He was then about 80 years old. His son:

LIEUT. JAMES HUCKINS was born at Dover Neck ab. 1642 and became a land owner before 1664, somewhere at Oyster River. In New Hampshire deeds, Vol. 3, page 127a, is a deed 19 April 1675 of William Beard and Elizabeth, *ux.*, of "gift gratisly & ffreely to James Huckins, without any entail." This plainly indicates that James's wife was daughter of William and Elizabeth Beard; there could be no other reason for such a gift. If so she must have been his first wife, and after her death he married, about 1671, Sarah Burnham, daughter of Robert and Frances Burnham, who was the mother of his children. She deposed 31 Dec. 1673 that she was then "about 19 years of age." So she was born in 1654, and was married when only 17.

The land that Mr. Beard gave to James Huckins is on the north side of Beards's Creek, on the Coe farm (1918). On this tract he built a garrison house soon after receiving the gift. The house was located a short distance south of the residence of the late Andrew E. Meserve, east of the railroad, as it runs from the Durham station to Dover. In August, 1689, the Indians ambushed and slew him and seventeen men while they were at work in the field which now (1918) belongs to the Joseph W. Coe estate. Here they were all buried, a large mound being placed over their bodies, and it is said that mound has remained undisturbed to this time (1918). In the next century James's son Robert rebuilt a house on the spot of the old garrison, where several generations of the Huckins family continued to live.

After the Indians had killed the men at work in the field they attacked the garrison-house which was defended by only two boys and some women and children. They managed to set fire to the roof of the garrison but the boys and women held out till the Indians promised to spare the lives of all, but after surrendering they killed some of the children, and carried away, captives, the rest of the inmates, but one of the boys escaped the next day and came home. The garrison-house was destroyed. James Huckins's widow was rescued after a year of captivity at Fort Androscoggin, which was located on Laurel Hill, Auburn, Me.

Some details of this attack have been preserved in a letter of Jeremiah Swayen to Governor Simon Bradstreet, dated at Salmon Falls, 7—15—1689. He says,—  
 “A house poorly fortified at Oyster River was taken by ye Enimie being about sixty in ye company; though part of Cap. Gardner's Compa, lodged the night before at said house, and were moved away about half an hour before ye assault, and were got to Cocheacha, where a post over took them and they faced about and pursued ye enemy but could not find them— One of ye captives

made his escape two days after he was taken, whom ye Indians told that they had beleagued the place three days and when they knew how many men belonged to ye house & seeing ym all gathering corn, came and killed them first, and then sett upon ye house where were onely women, children & two Boyes; they killed and Captivated Eighteene persons none escaping." Vol. IX. p. 57, Coll. of Maine Historical Society.

James Huckins's widow, who was rescued by Major Church after a year's captivity among the Androscoggin Indians, married (2) Captain John Woodman, 17 Oct., 1700. The Woodman garrison was not far from the Huckins' garrison. She is not named in Capt. Woodman's Will of 20 Dec., 1705.

*Children:* (1) Robert, b. 12 Dec. 1672; m. Welthen Thomas; resided on the home farm. He was a prominent citizen of the town and held various town offices. He had a mill on Huckins's brook, that empties into the head of Beard's Creek. His father had a mill there before him, hence was called "miller and husbandman."—(2) Sarah, b. 12 Dec. 1674; m. James Chesley.—(3) James, b. 16 July 1675; d. s. p.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Sophia Persis (Critchett) Billings, Mrs. Florence Adelaide Crane, Henry Winthrop Hardon, Esq., Horace S. Huckins, M. D., Mrs. Clara A. P. Blinn, John Scales.

---

HULL, REV. JOSEPH, 1594-1665. Thomas Hull married Joanna Peson, 11 Jan. 1572, at Crewkerne, Somersetshire, England. Their son, Rev. Joseph Hull, was born in 1594 and graduated at St. Mary Hall, Oxford, in 1614. He was a teacher, curate and minister at Colyton, Devonshire, rector at Northleigh, diocese of Exeter, 1621-22, also of Crewkerne. He sailed from Weymouth, England, 25 March, 1635, with a company of one hundred and six persons. He was then forty years old and had a wife, Agnes, aged twenty-five, evidently his second wife, and children: Joane, aged 15;

Joseph, aged 13; Tristram, aged 11; Temperance, aged 9; Elizabeth, aged 7; Grissell, aged 5; and Dorothy, aged 3. He lived successively Weymouth, Hingham, Barnstable and Yarmouth, Mass., and in York, Maine. He was commissioner and deputy for Hingham in 1638. He was at York 1642-45. Other children were born after his arrival in New England. He returned to England in 1645 and for a time was rector at St. Buryan, Cornwall. He was serving at Oyster River in 1662, as shown incidentally in a history of the Friends, some of whom made disturbance in his meetings. From Oyster River he went to the Isles of Shoals and was minister there till he died 18 Nov. 1665. His widow, Agnes, administered his estate. Her account says that "the Isles owed him for his ministry twenty pounds." The total value of his estate was £62-5s-5d, of which £10 were for books.

*Children:* (1) Joane, b. 1620; m. (1) 28 Nov. 1639 John Bursley, (2) Dolor Davis; d. 1683.—(2) Joseph, b. 1622; living in 1635.—(3) Tristram, b. 1624; m. Blanch ———; he died 22 Feb. 1666; she m. (2) William Hedge of Yarmouth, Mass.—(4) Temperance, b. 1626; m. John Bickford of Oyster River.—(5) Elizabeth, b. 1628; m. Capt. John Heard of Cochecho-in-Dover. She has an interesting history in connection with the massacre at Cochecho 28 June, 1689. See Historical Memoranda of Old Dover, page 243.—(6) Grissell, b. 1630. The Hull Genealogy says she married James Warren of the Parish of Unity, now South Berwick, Me.; if so, she was second wife, as his first wife's name was Margaret. James Warren's youngest child was named Grizel, b. 6 Aug. 1662; she was the third wife of Richard Otis. She was taken prisoner when the Otis garrison was captured and burned by the Indians 28 June, 1689. She was carried to Canada and never returned; she m. there Philip Robitaille.—(7) Dorothy, b. 1632; m. (1) Oliver Kent, (2) Benjamin Mathews.—(8) Hopewell, b. ab. 1636; m. Mary dau. of



John Martin of Oyster River, and removed to New Jersey.—(9) Benjamin, b. in Hingham, Mass., 24 March, 1638-9; m. 1668, Rachel, dau. of Richard York, and removed to New Jersey. See History of Durham, N. H., p. 225.—(10) Naomi, b. and bapt. 23 March, 1640; m. David Daniel; she was a widow in 1685.—(11) Ruth, b. and bapt. 9 May, 1642.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney; Walter Blake McKinney, Miss Annie Katharine Seavey, Charles Thornton Libby, George W. Seavey.

---

HUNKING, JOHN, 1620-1682. He was born in England about 1620. He was son of Hercules Hunking of Devonshire, according to a deed on record at Concord, N. H., Vol. 3, page 178a. It is not known that Hercules came to Portsmouth, neither is it known what year his son John came over, but his arrival was before 1650. He was engaged in the fishing business at the Isles of Shoals, and had his home at Portsmouth where he was a ship-builder. He accumulated much property, owning houses and land in the town. He had a brother, Mark Hunking, who made his Will in 1666 and died in 1667. This Mark had a son Mark who is known as Colonel Hunking; he was Councillor, Judge, Register of Probate, and d. in 1731. His daughter, Sarah, was wife of Lieut. Gov. John Wentworth, and mother of Gov. Benning Wentworth, and grandmother of the last Provincial Governor John Wentworth.

John Hunking made his will 5 August, 1681; proved in 1682, in which year he died. He mentions wife Agnes, and children, and divides among them a large amount of property.

*Children:* (1) John, b. 2 March, 1651; d. in England in 1660.—(2) Hercules, b. 11 July, 1656; not named in his father's will.—(3) John, b. 6 April, 1660; m. Mary Leighton of Kittery. She had an only daughter as appears in a York deed.—(4) Peter, b. 20 Mar. 1662.—(5) Agnes, b. 2 June, 1665.—(6) William, b. 6



January, 1667; m. 12 May, 1692, Sarah Partridge; he was living in 1720, in Portsmouth. In the N. H. Province Deeds the following references to him can be found:

Vol. 6, p. 40—1693, Dec. 28—"Land Joyning to the Westward Fence of Samll Penhallows Orchard, wch Land was Sometime Since improved by Wm. Hunking for a Ship yard & fronts on the Cove." Reference in deed of Sam. Cutt to Sam. Penhallow.

1693, Dec. 26—"Bought of Matthew Nelson of Portsmouth one dwelling house and land in Portsmouth neere the meeting house." Vol. 9, p. 1.

1700, Dec. 10—William Hunking and Sarah his wife conveyed to James Spinney 8 acres in Portsmouth near Boiling Rock, granted to Jno. Hunking my Deceased father. Vol. 7, p. 405b.

1712, Sept. 29—William Hunking and Sarah his wife, conveyed 65 acres "in the Pitch Pine plaines" with all the buildings to John Wentworth of Portsmouth. Vol. 8, p. 274.

1712, Dec. 30—Quitclaimed all rights to the Common Lands in Portsmouth to John Wentworth. Vol. 8, p. 305.

1723, Dec. 28—William Hunking and Sarah his wife, conveyed to Mark Hunking, son, of Portsmouth, shipwright, in consideration of 150 pounds current money of New England, "two dwelling houses, barn & Land—Scituate in Portsmouth—near the ould meeting house, which was sold by Matthew Nellson to William Hunking. (See above 1693, one dwelling house then mentioned.) Said Mark was to enjoy one half of the estate immediately, and the second half on the decease of William and Sarah.

From a deed of John Hunking, brother of William, 1682, Vol. 14, p. 58, we get the information that they, John and William, were sons of John and grandsons of Hercules Hunking, deceased of England. William's son Mark above mentioned, was the Captain Mark

Hunking of Barrington, who settled on his father's lot of land, in the "Two Mile Streak," in that town, which lot was drawn by William when the town was divided among the taxpayers of Portsmouth.

(7) Mark, b. 17 May, 1670; m. 20 June 1697, Mary Harvey; d. 1699, s. p.; she m. (2) Rev. John Newmarch 5 Dec. 1699.—(8) Elizabeth, b. —; named in her father's Will.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Florence Adelaide Crane, John Scales, Emma Lougee Winkley.

---

HAZLETT, MATTHEW, was born in Boston 22 March, 1743. He removed to Portsmouth before the beginning of the Revolution. He signed the Association Test in 1776, at Portsmouth. He was one of the prominent business men of the town, and participated in the management of public affairs. He advertised his business in the *New Hampshire Gazette* (which was started in 1756) by having inserted in the issue of 17 July 1767 the first illustrated advertisement that appeared in that paper; it was a special newspaper cut, and attracted much attention, bringing much patronage to his place of business. He married, 10 Dec. 1774, Ann Frost of Portsmouth.

*Children:* (1) Elizabeth, b. 7 Oct. 1775; m. — Stocker; d. 6 July 1840.—(2) Dorothy, b. 7 July 1777; m. — Safford; d. Sept. 1776.—(3) Reuben, b. 26 Jan. 1779.—(4) William, b. 16 Sept. 1780; d. 31 Jan. 1863.—(5) Martha, b. 8 Aug. 1782; d. 28 June 1865.—(6) Sally Frost Perkins, b. 31 Jan. 1785; d. 23 Dec. 1805.—(7) Samuel, b. 17 March 1789.—(8) Mahitable, b. 17 April 1790.—(9) Polly Wendell, b. 18 July 1792; d. Oct. 1792.

*Descendant:* Charles Albert Hazlett.

---

HILTON, EDWARD, 1595-1671. He was the "Father of the Settlement of New Hampshire" at what is now known as Dover Point. He probably was a na-

tive of London; of good ancestry; well educated; that he was in business with the leading men of the city is shown by his being admitted to membership, in 1621, in the Aristocratic Fishmongers's Guild, which controlled the fishing business, to a large extent, at Newfoundland and along the New England coast. His connection with that Guild led to his visiting the fishing territory along the coast, so he was no stranger here when he came over in 1623 in the ship "*Providence and Plymouth*" which was owned by three merchants of Plymouth, Abraham Colmer, Nicholas Sherwell and Leonard Pomeroy, and began the settlement at Dover Point. The party landed in the cove that was afterwards called Pomeroy's Cove; the railroad filling has cut it in two. Mr. Pomeroy may have been one of the original party that came over with Mr. Hilton. Mr. Hilton's house stood where the present (1918) Hilton Hall stands. This was his home till about 1640, a little before which date he removed to that part of old Exeter now Newfields. There was his home till his death in 1671. For thirty years he was one of the leading citizens of Exeter.

He began the settlement at Dover Point by some sort of arrangement, not now known, with Mr. David Thompson, who had a patent from the Plymouth Company, obtained in 1622, under which he commenced a settlement at what is known as Odiorne's Point, in the spring of 1623, but remained there only two or three years, then going to Thompson's Island in Boston Harbor. Mr. Hilton in 1629, obtained a new patent, known as the "Squamscot Patent," to confirm and protect his rights against the patents of Capt. John Mason and others. This patent gave him the land at Newfields on which he settled after Capt. Thomas Wiggin's party came over in 1633. He did not make himself conspicuous under Capt. Wiggin's rule, but after the towns came under the rule of Massachusetts in 1643, he was appointed one of the Judges of the Court that was

established by the Massachusetts authorities for Dover and Portsmouth and Exeter. In 1645, he was elected one of the selectmen of Exeter and served in that office several years. He was Exeter's Deputy in the General Court at Boston several times. He held other offices of trust and was one of the town's most useful citizens. The cemetery in which he was buried is near Rockingham Junction, on the east side of the Boston & Maine road, and on the south side of the Concord and Portsmouth road. His lands remained in possession of the Hilton family several generations.

It seems that he was not married at the time of beginning the settlement of Dover, but was married soon after. The name of his first wife is not known; the date of her death is not known, but it was before 1650. He married (2) before 1650, Mrs. Catharine Treworgye, widow of James Treworgye, and daughter of Alexander Shapleigh, and sister of Nicholas Shapleigh of Kittery (Eliot). She died in 167— and her will is on record in Vol. I of the Probate records.

*Children* (by first wife): (1) Edward, b. 1626; m. Ann Dudley, daughter of Rev. Samuel Dudley and granddaughter of Gov. Thomas Dudley, also of Gov. John Winthrop; she was b. 16 Oct. 1641; d. 16 April 1699; she survived him several years.—(2) William, b. 1628; m. Rebecca Symonds, daughter of John Symonds, one of Capt. John Mason's company of men that he sent over in 1634. They lived in Kittery, at Great Cove, on a lot that Symonds gave his daughter, for a few years after marriage, then removed to Exeter. He was a noted sea captain, and was in the expedition that made discoveries or surveys about 1662, along the Carolina and Florida coast, an account of which was published in London in 1664. The historic Hilton Head, South Carolina, received its name from him. He died about 1690; his eldest son, Edward, was administrator of his estate.—(3) Samuel, b. 1630; no record of his career.—(4) Sobriety, b. Jan. 1632-3; m.

Henry Moulton of Hampton; d. 31 Jan. 1718.—(5) Susannah, b. Jan., 1633-4; m. Christopher Palmer of Hampton; d. 9 Jan., 1716.—(6) Charles, b. 1636; no record of him.

*Descendants:* Lucy E. Gordon; Mrs. Bertha (Palmer) Greene, Mrs. Elizabeth (Palmer) Place, Walter Blake McKinney, Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Mrs. Lucy Gordon Varney, Mrs. Elizabeth A. L. Wood.

---

HILTON, WILLIAM, 1590-1656, was born in England ab. 1590; he was son of Mark Hilton and elder brother of Edward, founder of Dover, N. H. He was an educated man, but not a college graduate. He was admitted as member of the great and exclusive Fishmongers' Guild in London in 1616, to which his brother Edward was admitted in 1621. They became partners in the fishing business at Dover in 1623, and being members of this aristocratic Guild in London were in position to make large profit in the business. William Hilton was married before he came to Plymouth, Mass., where he arrived in the ship "Fortune" 11 Nov., 1621; his wife and two children arrived there in July, 1623. In 1622, Plymouth Colony gave him a grant of one acre of land, "lying to the sea, eastward, etc." and to his wife and two children three acres—abutting against the swamp and reed pond. No use was made of these grants, by them.

William Hilton returned to England in 1622, and made preparation for his wife and children to come over, as they did, in 1623. He also came over again in 1623, but not with his wife; he came with his brother Edward, and arrived at what is now known as Dover Point, in N. H., in May, or April, 1623, and commenced the *first permanent settlement in New Hampshire*. That this is the fact is proven by a petition of William Hilton, Jr., in 1660 "To the Honored General Court at Boston"—In which he states that he came over to Plymouth, Mass., with his mother, arriving there in July,

1623, and—"in a little tyme following (we) settled upon the River Pascataqua with Mr. Edw. Hilton, who (Edward and William) were the first English settlers there. They had much intercourse with ye Indians by way of trade and mutual giving and receiving; amongst whom was one Tahanto, Sagamore of Penacooke (who) for diverse kindnesses received from your petitioner's father & himself, did freely give unto ye aforesaid William Hilton, Seniour & William Hilton, Juniour, six square miles of land lying on ye River Penneconaquegg, being a rivulett running into ye river Penacooke, to ye eastward, etc., etc."

"The Court having considered ye contents of this petition, judg meet not to grant the same, but considering the petitioners' grounds for the approbation of the Indian's grant, doe judg meet to grant that three hundred acres of the said land bee sett out to the petitioners by a committee chosen by this Court, so that it may not prejudice any plantation, and this as a final end of all future claims by virtue of such grant from the Indians."

This historic petition has proved beyond question that the first permanent settlement in New Hampshire was made at Dover Point in 1623 by Edward and William Hilton and those who came over with them; David Thompson settlement at Odiorne's Point was only temporary, never permanent; he may have got his house partly built before the Hiltons commenced building dwellings on Dover Point, but he lived there only a little while, and the house remained unused until 1630, when the settlement was commenced at Strawberry Bank by the party sent over by Capt. John Mason.

William Hilton had grants of land from the town of Dover, one of which was at Oyster River, which he sold to Francis Mathes. He received grants from Exeter. He was Representative from Dover in the General Court in 1644. He was appointed Associate Justice for the Dover Court 27 Sept., 1642, and held the



office three years. Soon after that, 1645 or 1646, he appears to have engaged in keeping an "ordinary" at Warehouse Point, Kittery, and from that time on till his death he was a resident of Kittery and York. He was one of the selectmen of York in 1652, 1653 and 1654. He kept an "ordinary" and ferry at York River. He received grants of land from the town; one was 4 July, 1653, and another 4 June, 1654, of twenty acres each. He appears to have been one of the esteemed citizens of York. He died in 1655. In the course of a year his widow married Richard White. Letters of administration on the estate of William Hilton were granted to Richard White 30 June 1656.

It is an interesting fact that William Hilton was the first white man who planted and raised corn in Old Kittery, on the bank of the Pascataqua River; it was in that part of it now Eliot, and directly across the river from Dover Point, and south of Cammock's Creek sometimes called Shapleigh's Creek. It was an old corn field used by the Indians long before the white men came to these shores to plant corn. When he commenced to use it is not known, but probably he made some arrangement with the Indians who owned the field by which he came into ownership of it, built a house there, and raised corn there until thrown out of possession by Capt. Walter Neal, who was agent for Capt. John Mason at Portsmouth, and the Laconia Company. It is quite likely that he commenced planting in 1624, in the spring following the beginning of the settlement on Dover Point (Hilton's Point).

The proof that he had such a corn field is found in the old court records and deeds, which show that 2 June 1633 the Laconia Company granted to Capt. Thomas Cammock a certain tract of land, that was confirmed to Cammock by a deed from Walter Neal, agent of Sir Ferdinando Gorges and Capt. John Mason, 1 May 1634, and described as a piece of land on the east shore of the Pascataqua,—"*where William Hilton lately*

*planted corne, being bound on the north side with a small creeke known by the name of Cammocks Creeke, and on the south side with a small Rivolett abutting upon the lands allotted to Thomas Wannerton, gent."*

That Mr. Hilton was unlawfully dispossessed of his house and corn field is shown by a court record: "25 Oct., 1653, William Hilton recovered judgment in the sum of one hundred and sixty pounds against Ann Mason, executrix of the Will of Capt. John Mason of London, deceased. Of this sum fifty pounds were for the proprietary of his land, which the defendant took from him, and for the vacancy of one year's time, and cutting down his house and for other injuries, ten pounds, and for the interest for the whole 160 pounds for the term of one-and-twenty years, one hundred pounds."—(See Stackpole's History of Old Kittery, pages 111 and 112.)

It will be noticed that twenty-one years previous to 1653 carries us back to 1632, the time when William Hilton was planting corn on the Cammock grant, above mentioned. He had a house there and reason for calling the land his own, which the court acknowledged. The reason why he had to wait twenty-one years was that the court in Maine before it came under Massachusetts in November 1652 was prejudiced against him, it having been organized by Capt. John Mason's officials at Strawberry Bank.

William Hilton was twice married. The name of his first wife is not known, nor when she died, but it was before 1642, when he had a second wife, whose given name was Frances; her maiden name is not known. After his death in 1655 she married Richard White and Richard became administrator of William's estate in 1657. (See Stackpole's History of Old Kittery, page 48.) As near as the editor of this article can make out, from the New England Historic and Genealogical Register, Vol. 31, and from numerous other reading, assisted by Mr. Charles Thornton Libby,

Librarian of the Maine Historical Society, William Hilton had the following children by his first wife, Frances:

Richard (?) went back to England and lived at Northwich, Cheshire; on the way back had child baptized at Watton-under-Edge, Co. Gloucester, 16 Aug. 1636. He may have been younger brother instead of son, but there were apparent family dealings while here. George Walton gave him a draft on a man in England and proposed to balance it against things he had had from Mr. William Hilton, but who took the other view. The court sustained Walton, which indicates a close relation, as father and son, between Mr. William and Richard Hilton.

Mary (?) married Foulke Waldron of Coventry, Co. Warwick. Several sons of this couple came to New England and were at Dover, York, Great Island and Boston. Records showing who Mary Waldron was before marriage have not yet been found, but if she was in fact a daughter of Mr. Hilton who never left England, this explains many close associations between these families, at York, Great Island and Boston.

William, b. about 1615, in England, came to Plymouth, Mass., with his mother in the summer of 1623, and they came up to Dover Point soon after arrival at Plymouth, as he testified in court. As a boy and young man he worked with his father at Dover and other places. In 1636 they obtained the grant of land from the Indian Sagamore, Tahanto, at Pennacook. He was at Newbury in 1638, and was married there about that time. He became a resident of that town and was its Deputy in the General Court, and held other offices. He was member of the Church there, from which he was dismissed to the Church in Charlestown. About 1654 he bought a house and land at Charlestown, and appears to have removed to that town about the same year. His wife died in 1657; to them had been born, at Newbury, the following children:

Mary, b. 1639; m. Thomas Sears in 1656.—Sarah, b. June 16, 1641.—Charles, b. July 1643.—Ann, b. 12 Feb. 1648.—Elizabeth, b. 6 Nov. 1650; m. Timothy Cutler in 1673.—William, b. 28 June 1653.

He married (2) Mehitable Nowell of Charlestown 16, 7mo. 1659; to them were born: Nowell, b. 1663.—Edward, b. 1666.—John, b. 1668.—Richard, b. 1670.—Mehitable, b. 1661; m. Lt. John Cutler.—William Hilton died 7, 7mo. 1675. He appears, among other occupations, to have been a navigator and cartographer.

Alice, born about 1617, came passenger on the *Ann & Elizabeth*, April 1635, aged 18. Her father was then living at Exeter, where George Walton signed the combination 1639. There is no explicit record that Mrs. Alice Walton was Mr. William Hilton's daughter, but there is a long series of circumstances that can be explained in no other way. From Exeter they moved to Dover, and then to the mouth of the Piscataqua river, where Mr. Hilton run the ferry and kept the tavern at the Kittery Point end, while Walton kept the tavern at the Great Island end. Also the movements of the young Waldron brothers contribute to this conclusion, whatever their exact relation to the two families may have been.

John, b. about 1624; he may have been the baby who gave the parents some trouble to get it baptized at Plymouth, Mass. He appears to have become a good citizen of Dover and commenced to be taxed for land in 1648. He received grants of land from the town and was an annual taxpayer till 1666. Two of the grants were made 4, 10mo. 1656. On 5 Sept. 1721 his nephews and nieces, who had inherited some of the land, sold it to Capt. Thomas Millett, on Dover Neck; it is on the east side of High street, at the south end of the ancient village. This deed is recorded in Liber 12, folio 222.

Magdalene, b. —; m. 1656 or earlier, James Wiggin of Kittery, who was Marshal under the Charles II. Commissioners.

Manwaring, b. 1646, or earlier; administration granted 1671. His wife was Mary, daughter of Thomas Moulton; she married (2) Samuel Bragdon, who mentioned daughter Magdalene in his will. This daughter had children by three husbands, Nathaniel Adams, Elias Weare and John Webber; and died Feb. 4, 1725-6.

Anne, married Arthur Beal. In 1667, the step-father, Richard White, Arthur Beal and Mannering Hilton joined in a mortgage on Mr. William Hilton's property, which Beal afterwards redeemed. The young William called him his "loving brother," and Beal's son named a son Mannering.

William, b. about 165— is clearly proved to be a second son William by his father's second wife; by an instrument not on record his father made him his sole heir, and he lived on his father's land, on the south side of York river. Wife Anne, apparently connected with the widow Elizabeth Parsons. Mr. William Hilton's descendants in the Hilton name trace through this son.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Charles Thornton Libby.

---

JANVRIN, CAPTAIN JEAN, b. —; d. 1717. He was son of Jean and Elizabeth Couteur Janvrin, and was born at St. Hellears, Isle of Jersey. He was a mariner and sailed his own ship from Lisbon to a South American port in 1696, and came up to Portsmouth, N. H. That may have been his first arrival there. At Portsmouth, on 2 May, 1706, he married Miss Elizabeth Knight, of that town, and that was his home the rest of his life. His name appears in 1707 on a petition in behalf of Gov. Dudley, that was largely signed by citizens of Portsmouth. His name appears on various other Portsmouth documents. His widow married Rev. Joseph Adams, first minister of Newington, N. H. She was born at Portsmouth, 8 July, 1685; she died at Newington, 10 Feb., 1759.

*Children:* John, b. at Portsmouth, 8 July, 1707; m. 9 Oct., 1751, Elizabeth Stickney; b. 12 Jan., 1722; d. 12 April, 1809.

*Descendant:* Mrs. Alice Louise (Janvrin) Moore.

---

JACKSON, JOHN, 1600-1666. He emigrated from Dartmouth, England, about 1645 with his three sons, and his wife Joan. They reached Portsmouth before 1650, as the records show they were there in that year. In 1656 he was one of the Townsmen, or Selectmen, and was the owner of Noble's island from 1656 to 1660. He deeded this island to his son Thomas, 25 June, 1660. He died in 1666. An inventory of his property shows that he had three sons, Richard, Thomas and John. The distribution of the property assigns to Richard, eldest son, "house and land £100." This was probably the house now known as "the Jackson house," on Northwest street—the oldest house in Portsmouth; it was built about 1664. It was probably built by John Jackson who gave it to his son Richard; perhaps they both had a hand in building it. The Jacksons were all ship builders. John Jackson, Jr., was born in England in 1635; he died in Portsmouth in 1722. He was a soldier in King William's war, 1695-96. He had two sons, Daniel and Samuel; the former was born in 1655; died in 1740. The Jacksons of that period were among the wealthiest men in Portsmouth.

*Descendants:* Rear Admiral Joseph Foster, John Mark Moses.

---

KIRKE, HENRY. The following is found in the Dover Town Records "26th, 9 mo., 1666. Att a meeting of the selectmen at Cochechae: Ordered that Thomas Turner Be warned out of the Towne by Ensn John Davis and John Bickford and that he depart a Cording to lawe."

"Ordered that the wife of William Risley be warned out of the Towne By Antony Nutter. Att ye



same metting henrey Kerk Apoynted to keep Ordenary at Dover and to stand till next County Courts, Apon his Good behavior."

Mr. Kirke appears to have given satisfaction, as the record of 1667, June 25th, reads—"Goodman Kirke of Dover licensed to keep a house of entertainment." Also at the town meeting that year he was elected "sealer of lether." His name is on the tax list those years, showing he was owner of real estate. Later he removed across the river to what is now Eliot, and finally settled in Portsmouth. At some date, not known, he married Ruth, widow of David Stevens and daughter of Peter Glanfield, and lived in the Stevens house, known as "Kirke the currier's house." Her son Caleb Stevens, on coming of age, sold it in 1692. It stood "near the meeting-house". Administration on his estate was granted in 1728 to Capt. John Libby.

*Children:* (1) Mary, m. Matthew Grover of York.—(2) Eleanor, m. Capt. John Libby of Portsmouth and Scarboro.—(3) Abigail, m. George Smith of Kittery.—(4) Ruth, m. James Treworgye.—(5) Elizabeth, m. Daniel Libby of Portsmouth.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby.

LANG, JOHN, 1670-1752. He was probably born in County Devon, England, about 1670; he was in Portsmouth as early as 1695; he was mariner, farmer, and town official, from time to time, as was the most convenient. He early acquired a 15-acre lot, bounded east by the road (now Jones avenue) leading from the meeting-house to Sagamore Creek, and south by land of Henry Savage lying on the Creek and subsequently acquired some 200 acres more. He was one of the original proprietors of Barrington, and in 1732 had 126 acres there. He was twice married: (1) in 1694, Grace Brookin, daughter of William and Mary (Walford) Brookin; she died about 1722; m. (2) Ruth Sherburne, widow of John (3) Sherburne. He died 22

Máy, 1752, leaving Will dated 29 Oct., 1648, and proved 17 June, 1752. His inventory was £3294-5s, very large for that period.

*Children*, by first wife: (1) Elizabeth, b. 1695; living in 1762; m. 28 July, 1716, John Westcome, of Portsmouth, b. at Tiverton, Co. Devon, Eng.; d. before 1762. They had two children.—(2) Ann, b. —; m. 9 Jan., 1717-8, John Savage, her cousin. They had two children.—(3) Dorothy, b.—; m. John Wills of Portsmouth, mariner. They had six children. His estate was administered upon 28 Jan., 1740-1.—(4) Mary, b. —; m. 23 Oct., 1718, William Adams of Portsmouth, mariner; five children.—(5) William, b. —; d. —.—(6) John, b. — d. —.—(7) Thomas, b. 1709; bapt. 17 July, 1709; d. 1714.—(8) Grace, bapt. 16 March, 1711-12; m. 8 Sept., 1737, Joseph Grey, his second wife; they had two children.—(9) Hannah, bapt. 7 Aug., 1715; m. 5 August, 1734, Luke Mills of Northampton, Va., a mariner; later he resided at Portsmouth; he died at sea in 1764, leaving a will dated 20 June, 1764; proved 29 Aug., 1764. They had six children.

As regards William (2) Lang of the above list; he was probably the eldest son, and was born about 1698; m. 7 July, 1721, Susannah Savage, daughter of John Savage. William was mariner, fisherman, and farmer, in which last occupation he lived at the Plains, and was one of the petitioners for a separate parish there. He died in 1759, leaving will dated 5 April, 1759. They had three children, born at Portsmouth.

John (2) Lang of the above list, was born about 1700; m. as early as 1724, Sarah Bickford, daughter of Henry and Sarah Bickford; she was b. at Portsmouth in 1703; d. at Greenland, 1799. John Lang was a cordwainer and resided at Greenland, where he had a large farm, about a mile and a half from Greenland village, on the road leading to North Hampton. His Will is dated 5 Sept., 1767; proved 27 June, 1774.

Thomas (2) Lang was b. about 1713; he was a mariner; m. 17 Nov., 1737, Mary Downs; they had two children.

*Descendant:* Henry Winthrop Hardon.

LEADER, RICHARD, 1609-1661, was born in England, and came to New England in 1645 and became superintendent of the Iron Works at Lynn; previous to that he had been engaged in similar business in Ireland, at the mines there. When on a visit to England he deposed, August 8, 1650, that he was a merchant of Boston, New England, and aged forty-one. (New York Gen. & Biographical Record, Vol. 47, page 113.) In 1651 the town of Kittery granted him and his brother George the mill privilege at Great Works, and commenced operating a saw-mill that had nineteen saws, and did a big business for a short time, hence the place was called "Great Works." In this enterprise they were the agents of John Beex & Co. of London. After a while they were stopped by prosecution for trespass by the Mason heirs.

Richard Leader went to London in 1652 and entered a protest against Massachusetts, which he claimed was usurping authority over Kittery; he was back in Kittery in 1653 and 1654. In 1652 he owned the "Great House" at Portsmouth, which he sold in 1655 to the Cutts brothers. It is supposed that his wife was a Cutts, as they called him "brother Leader." He died in 1661, and Dec., 27 that year, Robert Jordan was appointed to administer his estate. His wife's name is not known.

*Children:* (1) Elizabeth, b. about 1647; she married before June 30, 1668 (State Paper 31—110) John Hole of Kittery; she survived him, but was killed by the Indians May 4, 1705. She left no children.—(2) Ann, born about 1649; m. before Feb. 10, 1667 (deeds, 11—362) Samuel Clark of Portsmouth; he was a tanner; by his deposition it appears he was born about 1645;

he died about 1690. His wife was living as late as 1723, being then a member of the Church in Portsmouth. She deposed, Dec. 10, 1721, that she was then 72 years old. April 6, 1720, she had petitioned to be appointed administratrix of the estates of Richard and George Leader, calling herself the only surviving child of Richard, and an heir of George. (York Co. Prob. Records, Vol. 3, Page 42.)

Samuel and Ann (Leader) Clark had more than three children, but probably only three were living May 11, 1722, viz.: Margaret Swain; Bridget Miller and Sarah Clark. Margaret had previously been married to John Jackson, before June 18, 1668; after Jackson's death she married (2) Philip White. Her third husband was a Swain. Bridget had been the wife of Joseph Miller since 1714. She had a grandchild, Leader Noble. Joseph Nelson of Portsmouth had a son, Leader Nelson, born August 30, 1724. This son had a son called Leader Nelson, born Jan. 9, 1760.

*Descendant* : John Mark Moses.

---

LEIGHTON, THOMAS, 1604-1672. He was a son of the distinguished Leighton family of Scotland. He came over with Captain Thomas Wiggin in 1633. When the village was laid out on Dover Neck, he selected a lot on High street, on the west side, next south of Dea. John Hall's. He signed the Combination Agreement for good government in 1640. He served as one of the Selectmen several years. He served on the Grand Jury many times. He held various minor offices and was one of the leading business men of the town. He received various grants of land, and bought more. He was a staunch supporter of the Church. His Will is dated 20 Sept., 1671; he mentions his wife as Joanna. He died early in 1672. His widow married, 16 July, 1673, Hon. Job Clement, whose house was just across the street from the Leighton residence. She died 15 Jan., 1704-5. Their son, Thomas Leighton,

Jr., married Elizabeth Nutter, daughter of Elder Hatevil Nutter. Their daughter, Mary Leighton, married John Roberts, eldest son of Gov. Thomas Roberts. They lived near the old burial ground, on the east side of it, on the bank of Fore River. Thomas Leighton, Jr., lived on the farm his father bought on Leighton's hill, near the old Pascataqua Bridge. Several generations of the Leighton family lived there. A marble monument marks the burial ground of the family.

At the time of his death, he had a wife named Joanna, as he mentions her in his Will, 20 Sept., 1671; he died in 1672, and 16 July, 1673, she married Job Clement; she died 16 Jan., 1703-4, having lived thirty years after he (Thomas) died; so it is fair presumption that she was a second wife, and a comparatively young woman, but not the mother of his children, but we do not know, as we have no record of when his children were born.

*Children:* (1) Thomas, b. —; m. Elizabeth Nutter, dau. of Elder Hatevil Nutter; she was b. ab. 1634, and the probabilities are that he was b. ab. 1630, in England; it seems that he died before 1677. He is the first Leighton who lived on the Leighton farm, at what is known as "the old pascataqua Bridge".—(2) Mary, b. —; m. Thomas Roberts, Jr., son of Gov. Thomas Roberts. He was b. ab. 1631; probably she was b. in 1633. They lived where Mr. Willam M. Courser now (1918) resides on the upper end of Dover Neck, but not in that house, which was built in 1725, the original house having been burned that year.—(3) Elizabeth, b. —; m. Philip Cromwell, Jr.—(4) Sarah, b. —; unm. in 1671.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie Wentworth Baer, Edgar Amos Leighton, Mrs. Ellen Tasker Scales.

---

LEWIS, PETER, 1644-1718. John Lewis appears in Roxbury, Mass., in 1640; probably he was there before that date; he died there in 1647. He had two sons.

twins, Peter and Andrew, born 11 Sept., 1644. Peter was a fisherman and was at the Isles of Shoals in 1668, having his abode on Smutty Nose Island. At that time there was a large population of men and their families engaged in the fishing business, it being one of the most profitable industries of the province. Peter Lewis sold out his holdings there in 1683, having investments in land in Kittery. His first purchase of land there was in 1670, when he bought of John Phoenix house and land at Spruce Creek. He married Grace Diamond, daughter of John Diamond. Their children were born in Kittery, and their names are mentioned in his Will, which he made in 1712-1716.

*Children:* (1) Peter, b. 1669; m. Lucy Chadburne.—(2) Andrew, b. —; m. Mary Hutchins.—(3) William, b. 1683; m. Mary —; (2) Sarah Low.—(4) John, b. —; m. Martha Brooking.—(5) Grace, b. —; m. 28 Oct., 1718, John Bly of Portsmouth.—(6) Morgan, b. —; m. Abigail Lewis ab. 1705; d. before 3 Feb., 1712-3.—(7) Mary, b. —; m. David Hutchins.

*Descendants:* Moses A. Safford, Mrs. Mary (Safford) Wildes.

---

LEAVITT, THOMAS, 1616-1696. It is the tradition that Mr. Leavitt was in possession of a lot of land on the Squamscott River, above the falls, when Mr. Wheelwright commenced the settlement of Exeter. This is probable, as he was cousin to Mr. Wheelwright's wife, and may have given him information in regard to the territory, and assisted him in getting there. His neighbors were Lieut. Ralph Hall and Thomas Wilson. They were located on the east side of the river; so Wheelwright and his party located on the west side, where was the chief part of the village. The land that Mr. Leavitt selected was just above the falls and was held by his descendants for many years. He signed the Combination agreement for good government, so be-



came one of the company, and remained after Wheelwright left. But in 1644 he became an inhabitant of Hampton. He married Isabella Asten, daughter of Joshua and Joanna Bland, of Colchester, England, and widow of Francis Asten, who died a year or two before. They lived on the Asten Homestead. Mr. Leavitt is not on record as holding any offices, or fighting with the Indians; he attended strictly to business. •

*Children:* (1) Aretas, b. ab. 1646; m. Ruth Sleeper; d. 14 Jan., 1739.—(2) Hezron, b. —; m. Martha Taylor; d. 30 Nov., 1712.—(3) John, known as Sergeant John, b. —; m. 28 May, 1701, Deliverance Robie, prob. a granddaughter of Henry Robie.—(4) James, b. 10 Nov., 1662; m. —; lived in Portsmouth.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Florence Adelaide Crane, John Scales.

---

LIBBY, JOHN, 1602-1682, whose descendants were early settlers on the Pascataqua River and its branches, was born in England about the year 1602. In July, 1677, he stated that—"the good and pious report that was spread abroad, into our Native Land of this country, caused your Petitioner to come for this Land 47 years agoe, where he hath ever since continued." According to that he came over about 1630. The probability is that he really came over in 1631, or soon after, with John Winter, who was agent and manager of Robert Trelawney's settlement on Richmond Island, near Portland, Me. Mr. Winter speaks of him in his accounts rendered to Mr. Trelawney. They were engaged largely in fishing, but did considerable business in farming and lumbering. The Trelawney Papers give interesting accounts of what was done and the manner of living. Mr. Libby remained with Mr. Winter till 1640, when he set up business for himself at Black Point, on the main land. This is a few miles west of Richmond's Island, in what is now the town of Scarborough.

The land which he selected was laid out to him by Henry Jocelyn, who had come into possession of the Cammock Patent, of which Libby's purchase was a part. There he built his house; and there he lived till he was driven out by the Indians in 1675, and September 7 of that year they burned it. The account says—"they also burnt 8 or 9 deserted houses belonging to Libby and children."

In October, 1676, the Black Point Garrison was deserted, and most of the inhabitants fled to Boston. The able-bodied men soon returned and took possession of the garrison, the Indians very kindly not having burnt it. In 1677, Mr. Libby and his family returned and were not afterward disturbed. He regained much of his lost property and at his death in 1682, left a good inheritance to his children.

John Libby came to Portsmouth from Scarboro in 1690 and lived in Portsmouth 30 years. Only one of his sons ever left the Piscataqua. His son John was Lieut. at the battle of Breakfast Hill and Captain of the Portsmouth train band in the Three Years' War. Another son, Jeremiah, was grandfather of Jeremiah Libbey, Esq., postmaster of Portsmouth and Belknap's friend.

John Libby had two wives; the name of the first is not known; the name of the second was Mary, maiden name not known.

*Children:* (1) John, b. 1636; m. Agnes —.— (2) James, b. —.—; d. unm.— (3) Samuel, b. —.—; d. unm.— (4) Joanna, m. Thomas Bickford of Black Point; in the second Indian war he removed his family from Scarborough to Dover, N. H.— (5) Henry, b. 1647; m. Honor Hinkson of Scarborough.— (6) Anthony, b. 1649; m. Sarah Drake of Hampton, N. H.— (7) Rebecca, m. Joshua Brown of Scarborough.— (8) Sarah, b. 1653; m. Robert Tidy of Scarborough.— (9) Hannah, b. 1655; m. Daniel Fogg of Eliot, Me.— (10)

David, b. 1657; m. Eleanor ——.(11) Matthew, b. 1663; m. Elizabeth Brown of Scarborough.—(12) Daniel, m. Mary Ashton of Scarborough.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby of Portland, Me., Secretary of Maine Historical Society.

LIBBEY, ISAAC, 1690-1752. He was born in Rye, then a part of Portsmouth, in 1690. He was a son of Anthony and Sarah Drake Libbey. Anthony was son of John Libby of Scarborough, Me., and was born there in 1649. His father, who spelled his name "John Libbie", came from England about 1630, and was in the employ of Trelawney four years, and then set up in business for himself. He became the founder of Scarborough, Me. His tract of land was laid out by Henry Jocelyn, an expert engineer of that time. Jocelyn later settled at what is, or was, known as Jocelyn's Neck, then of the territory of Portsmouth. It appears that John Libbie's son Anthony followed Henry Jocelyn to Rye, and in due time married Sarah Drake, daughter of Abraham (3) Drake, of Hampton. He lived some years at Scarborough, and then at Rye.

*Children:* (1) Abraham, b. ——; m. Sabina Philbrick.—(2) Isaac, b. 1690; m. Mary Farmer.—(3) Sarah, b. ——; m. Israel Smith.—(4) Mary, b. ——; m. John Lane.—(5) Hannah, b. ——; m. ——.—(6) Jacob, b. 25 May, 1695; m. Sarah Marston.—(7) Jane, b. 5 Aug., 1700; m. Abraham Moulton, son of John, of Hampton.

*Children:* (1) John, b. Aug., 1720.—(2) Mary, b. 4 Nov., 1722; m. 11 Oct., 1744, James Knowles.—(3) Elizabeth, b. 28 Feb., 1725; m. 1 Oct., 1722, Amos Knowles.—(4) Isaac, b. 28 Feb., 1725.—(5) Arthur, b. 5 April, 1728.—(6) Reuben, b. 11 Aug., 1734.

*Descendant:* Mrs. Sara Haley.

---

LOCKE, CAPTAIN JOHN, came from Yorkshire, England, about 1644, and settled first at Dover, N. H., where he had a grant of land from the town, and made

his home there for a few years. He then went to Newcastle and about 1652 married Elizabeth, daughter of John Berry, of Sandy Beach, now Rye. A year or two later he removed to Sagamore Creek, in Portsmouth. About 1666 he made his residence on Jocelyn's Neck, in what is now Rye; there was his home for the rest of life. From him the locality came to be called Locke's Neck. That name was retained until the last quarter of the 19th century, when E. A. Straw of Manchester came into the possession of part of the land and he assumed the right to erase the historic names and called it "Straw's Point."

Captain Locke was a carpenter by trade, a farmer, lumberman, and Indian warrior by necessity; he won his title of "Captain" by command of a company in the Indian wars. But the Indians got the final victory over him 26 August, 1696, while he was reaping grain in his field; they attacked him completely unawares as they were lying in ambush for him and his sons. The Captain was killed but the sons escaped. The Captain made the best defense he could with his sickle, and it is said that he cut off the nose of one of the enemy by a skilful swing of that weapon.

The tragedy of Captain Locke's death occurred during King William's war, when men went armed to their daily work in the field. It is said that, having stood his gun against a rock, he was reaping grain, when several Indians crept stealthily up behind and shot him with his own gun. He fell and they supposed him dead, when they rushed upon him, to take off his scalp, the Captain arose and defended himself, and with his sickle cut off the end of the nose of one of the Indians. Years after, one of the Captain's sons met a noseless Indian in Portsmouth, and supposed he was the one from whom the Captain "reaped" the nasal appendage.

*Children:* (1) John, b. ab. 1654; m. Elizabeth ——. (2) Nathaniel, b. 1661; m. Dorothy Blake.—

(3) Edward, m. Hannah Jenness.—(4) Elizabeth, b. —; unm.—(5) Alice, living in 1708.—(6) William, b. 17 April, 1777; m. Hannah Knowles.

*Descendants:* Miss Annie M. Locke, James William Locke.

LORD, NATHAN, 1603-1690. He is supposed to have come from Kent County, England, with Abraham Conley before 1640, and soon after that married Conley's daughter, Judith. The date of her death is not known. They lived in Old Kittery (Eliot). He married (2) Martha Everett, daughter of William and Margery Everett, who kept a tavern, or "ordinary", on the shore of the Pascataqua River, a short distance above Franks Fort; it has long been known as Leighton's Point, and is the historic spot where Maine was brought under the rule of Massachusetts, 16 Nov., 1652. The Massachusetts Commissioners met the owners of land in Kittery at Everett's tavern, and the document was signed that day by which they agreed to be governed by Massachusetts laws, and the Bay Colony agreed to defend them, in peace and in war.

Nathan Lord then lived at the locality called "Cold Harbor", just across the Newichawannock River from Dover Neck. He was present at the above mentioned meeting and, with his father-in-law, signed the paper. His wife was an only daughter of William Everett. A few years later he removed to what is known as "Old Fields", in South Berwick, a beautiful locality. There he erected a capacious house for himself, and when the Indian wars began he made it a garrison, to which the neighbors around fled in time of trouble, or expected attacks by the Indians, of which there were many. They never captured Lord's garrison. There was the home of the Lord family for several generations. The garrison house was taken down long ago, but the family has continued to abide in that town to the present time, one of the most highly respected.

*Children:* (1) Nathan, b. ab. 1657; m. 22 Nov., 1678, Martha Tozier; she was dau. of Richard and Judith (Smith) Tozier, who lived a short distance above Salmon Falls. He had a garrison there; he, with others, was killed by the Indians there, 16 Oct., 1675.—(2) Abraham, b. ab. 1658; m. Susannah —; d. between 1703 and 1706.—(3) Samuel, b. —; m. Dorothy —; his estate was administered on in 1689.—(4) Margery, b. —; m. ab. 1692, William Frost.—(5) Martha, m. Thomas Downs, Jr., of Dover.—(6) Ann, b. —; m. 28 Aug., 1698, Tobias Hanson of Dover.—(7) A daughter, b. —; m. Moses Littlefield of Wells, Me.—(8) Sarah, b. —; m. 13 Dec., 1692, John Cooper.—(9) Benjamin, b. —; m. Patience Nason.

*Descendants:* William Hale, M. D., Mrs. Ella Weeks Lamson, Capt. George W. Pratt, James A. Coleman, Edith M. Raitt.

---

LARRABEE, THOMAS, or Leatherby, was son of Stephen Larrabee, who bought land on Yarmouth Neck from the Indians and was killed by them on Jewell's Island, Sept., 1676. Thomas lived in Scarborough between the two Indian wars, and in 1690 fled to the Pascataqua River settlement. He lived in the edge of Greenland, in 1716 or 1717 he returned to his homestead in Scarborough, where he and his son Anthony were killed by the Indians 19 April, 1723. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Anthony Roe; she lived many years his widow.

*Children:* (1) Thomas, bap. at Ports., 1714; m. Abigail Pitman, May, 1715. He returned to Portsmouth during the Three Years war but died in Scarboro.—(2) Jane, living unm. in Scarboro as late as 1750.—(3) Elizabeth, b. 1690; m. Edward Pendexter; d. Ports., 20 Aug., 1771.—(4) Mary, m. 1709, Henry Sherburne.—(5) Eleanor, m. in Ports., 1 Dec., 1715, Christopher Mitchell.—(6) John, m. Mary Ingersoll of Kittery.—(7) Benjamin, b. 1700; m. Sarah, dau. of



Samuel and Elizabeth (Haskins) Johnson of Spruce Creek, Kittery.—(8) Sarah, bap. North Church, 1715; m. Joseph Hill of Greenland.—(9) Anthony, killed by the Indians.—(10) Hannah, m. in Scarboro, 28 Feb., 1737, Benj. Richards.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby.

---

MATHEWS (or MATHES), Francis, married 22 November, 1662, Thomasine Channon, at Ottery, St. Mary, Devonshire, and had children baptized there, Elizabeth 27 Dec., 1623 and Frances 27 Feb., 1625. He came over with Capt. John Mason's company in 1634 and helped build the mills at Great Works, (South Berwick). He signed the Exeter Combination in 1639. He bought land at the mouth of Oyster River in 1639, and settled there, and that was for many generations in the possession of the Mathes family. He died in 1648; his wife died in 1690.

*Children:* (1) Samuel, who lived at the Isles of Shoals.—(2) Walter, m. Mary —; lived on Smuttynose Island; d. in 1678.—(3) Benjamin, m. Dorothy Kent, dau. of Oliver.—(4) Martha, m. (1) Snell; (2) Browne.—(5) Catherine, m. Thomas Footman; (2) William Durgin.—(6) Elizabeth, m. William Drew, (2) William Follett.

*Descendant:* Miss Ella Gertrude Durgin.

---

MENDUM, ROBERT, 1600-1682. A deposition of Robert Mendum declares that he was born A. D. 1600, and that he came to Pascataqua in 1630, probably from Bristol, England. He was at Duxbury, Mass., in 1637, and was a volunteer for the Pequot war. He remained at Duxbury till near 1644 and may have found his wife, Mary — there. He was licensed to keep an ordinary at Kittery Point in 1644. He was constable in 1662 and selectman in 1673. He received several grants of land, one east of Spruce Creek. He lived on the bank of the Pascataqua, just opposite Portsmouth. He died

in May, 1682, his wife surviving him. His Will names a grandson, Robert Michamore. (Muchamore of the Isles of Shoals.)

Jonathan Mendum, son of Robert, is first mentioned in 1672 and is the only son named in Robert's Will. He, too, had a wife Mary. There is no record as to births, marriages and deaths.

*Children:* (1) Elizabeth, b. —; m. 1688, John Pickering, Jr., of Portsmouth.—(2) Jonathan, m. Sarah Downing.—(3) Robert, named in his grandfather's Will, 1682. His brother, Jonathan, administered his estate in 1701.—(4) Nathaniel, m. Frances —. Lived in Portsmouth; d. ab. 1770.

*Children:* (1) Mary, m. George Wentworth.—(2) Eleanor, m. 5 Aug., 1732, perhaps, (1) John Sherburne; (2) William Shackford.—(3) Elizabeth, m. 10 Nov., 1738, John Janvrin.—(4) David, blacksmith, in 1717 was residing in Bristol, England, and had son Robert.—(5) Dorothy, witnessed a deed in 1700; m. Nicholas Frost.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

---

MOSES, JOHN, 1616.—According to a deposition of his he was born about 1616; date of his death is not known, but he was living in 1694. It is the tradition in the family that he was of Scotch descent, emigrating from the southwestern part of England, where there were many who called themselves Scotch. Probably he was first in this country at Portland, Maine, an employee of Cleaves and Tucker, in the early settlement around there. From there he came to Portsmouth, where he had been long enough to become so well acquainted with the rulers of the town, that 6 April, 1646, they gave him a grant of land. When he left Portland the proprietors gave him the deed of one hundred acres of land, as a reward for his seven years' service as an apprentice.

In 1648 he was living at Sagamore Creek. He received more land grants in 1652 and 1653; in 1660 the town allotted him eighty-three acres. He is on record as subscribing one pound for the minister in 1658, and after that he was a regular and liberal supporter of the Church. He was much engaged in real estate transactions, buying and selling, as opportunity was given him to make a good bargain. His signature, or mark, was a five or six-pointed star. He served often as juryman. He served in the military company of the town and acquired the title of Sergeant as early as 12 March, 1671-2. This fact appears in a record of that date, when it was voted—"That Mr. Henry Sherburne and Sergeant John Moses are to lay out a foot-highway from Sagamore Creek to the Meeting-House." Again, 13 March, 1693-4, he was the first of five members assigned to the seat under the pulpit, which probably was then a seat for old men, who had become somewhat hard of hearing. This is the last record that makes mention of his name.

He had a wife Alice, 3 Oct., 1648; she died and he married (2) 1667, Ann, widow of John Jones; she was living 6 Jan., 1679. The first wife was mother of his children, except, perhaps, Sarah.

*Children:* (1) Elizabeth, b. —; m., 25 May 1665, Joseph Walker of Portsmouth; she died early, as he had second wife; he died 29 July, 1686.—(2) Daughter, name not known, m. 25 May, 1665, Capt. Thomas Creber; they had a daughter who married the third Richard Shortridge and had son Richard. After 1674, Capt. Creber m. (2) widow of John Pease.—(3) Aaron, b. ab. 1656; d. July, 1713. He was a man of note in his day, being Provost Marshal in 1694 and later. He m. (1) Ruth, daughter of Henry Sherburne; they were probably parents of Ruth, wife of Timothy Waterhouse; m. (2) Mary —, who was mother of the sons who survived him.—(4) Sarah, b. —; unm.; living in 1679.—(5) Joanna (perhaps) who married Timothy

Davis before 1684; had son Timothy.—(6) Samuel (perhaps), who deposed 28 Dec., 1670, aged about 30 years.—(7) Mary (perhaps), wife of Ferdinando Huff; she deposed 18 Oct., 1681, aged about 36.

*Descendant:* John Mark Moses.

MITCHELL, CHRISTOPHER, is mentioned in York County records as early as 1660. His house at the head of Brave Boat Harbor, is mentioned in a deed of 22 April, 1665. He married Sarah Andrews, daughter of John and Joanna Andrews. Sarah was born about 1641, and was his widow before 1686, as on 13th of March that year she was appointed administratrix of his estate. Incidental statements in deeds and town records assign to him the following family. See Town Records; Vol 8, P. 52, and York deeds XXX., p. 313.

*Children:* (1) William, m. (1) Honor —; (2) Elizabeth Tenny.—(2) Christopher, thrice married.—(3) Richard, m. Sarah Couch.—(4) Joseph, m. Joanna Couch.—(5) Robert, m. Sarah Deering.—(6) Elizabeth, m. (1) John Tenny; (2) Samuel Johnson.

*Descendants:* Horace Mitchell, Moses A. Safford, Mrs. Mary (Safford) Wildes.

NEAL, WALTER. There were two men bearing the name of Walter Neal at the beginning of affairs on the Pascataqua River.—The first of these was Captain Walter Neal who came over in the ship "WARWICK", 1630-31, and was here about three years, and then returned to England. Nothing more is known of him.

The second Walter Neal came over in the ship "Pied Cow", which arrived July 8, 1634, and landed at what has always since been called "Cow Cove"—about a mile below the falls at South Berwick. Among the names of stewards and servants is the name Walter Neal; he was steward. How long he lived at the "Great Works" section of the settlements on the east side of the river

does not seem quite clear. He appears to have drifted down the river, as Walter Neal had land granted to him at Portsmouth, at one time, 31 acres, and 39 acres in 1657, in that part of the old town now known as Greenland. Portsmouth Landmarks and Surveys has the following: "By virtue of a Town grant at a public meeting held 10 July, 1655. Unto Walter Neal, his home lot doth extend from Goodman Hayins, his fence due north and by east unto Winicot River."—That appears to locate him permanently in Greenland. According to the early records of Greenland, this Walter Neal had a son Walter Neal, who is first spoken of as Lieut. Neal, and later he came to be called Captain Neal, who was born in England about 1630; his mother's name is not known; when he came over, as a child, is not known. The date of the death of Walter Neal, Sr., is not known. The present family records begin with his son, Capt. Walter Neal, who married Mary Ayers in 1660, at Portsmouth. Their eldest son, Samuel, was born June 14, 1661; he married Jane Foss; he died in 1702.

Captain Walter Neal was one of the prominent citizens of old Portsmouth; this appears in a curious and valuable document which is given on page 65 of Vol. I. of Brewster's Rambles; it begins as follows:—"Whereas at a Generall Towne meeting held in Portsmouth the 3d of April, 1693, there was a vote passed empowering the Selectmen, together with Mr. Richard Martine, Capt. Walter Neale, and Mr. Mark Hunking to be a committee to regulate and order the seating of the people in the Meeting House; also to order seats and pews, according to their discretion, provided no charge accrue to the Towne thereby, etc., etc." These three committee men for the Church acted with the Selectmen in arranging the pews.

Walter Neal had been Lieut. of the Militia company, engaged in defense against attacks of the Indians, for a number of years up to 1692, or a little

before that; in 1692 he was Captain of the company, and from that time on was known as "Capt. Neal."

In the first settlement of that part of Greenland, Dover claimed to own the land in that part of the present Greenland, hence in 1659, it is stated that Walter Neal was petit juror at Dover; in 1661 he is down as grand juror at Dover; in 1662 he was grand juror at Portsmouth; in 1689 the Papers state he was Captain of a militia company at Portsmouth. This would seem to indicate he had become Captain before that date.

*Descendant:* Mrs. Mary Elizabeth (Neal) Hanaford.

---

NELSON, MATTHEW, 1658-1713. His descendant, John Mark Moses, says Matthew was a man but little known, nevertheless, he was evidently a hustler in his day, who started as an apprentice to a tanner, or possibly as a redemptioner in bound service; he died the owner of the great Walford plantation, at Sagamore Creek, with a "Manor House" that is referred to in a deed. There is preserved a petition, in his own handwriting, that he sent to the Court of Associates, as early as 1678.—He had been accused of stealing hides from his employer; but the employer did not appear in court to prosecute his charge, so Nelson petitioned to be discharged; the Court granted his request. The petition is couched in extremely bad spelling, showing he was not a college educated man, but the substance of the phraseology shows great force of mind.

His wife, Jane, appears to have been a woman of equal force of character. In 1684, Matthew and Jane were arraigned in court and put under bonds to keep the peace; the charge was that Jane had threatened Anne Clarke, in strong language, and Anne feared she would renew the attack—*vi et armis*. Another charge against them was that Jane had slandered Frances Mercer. So far as known they kept the bond, and there was peace in the neighborhood after that.



The date of the death of his wife, Jane, is not known, but in 1690 Matthew had his second wife, Agnes, probably Agnes Rackley, daughter of William Rackley. She was the mother of at least four of his six sons. In later years he dealt largely in real estate, but he is called "tanner." He became one of the big tax payers of Portsmouth, and left a handsome estate to his children. He died in 1713, and the plantation at Sagamore Creek was divided among his sons, Matthew, Joseph, and William and his son-in-law, Nathaniel Tuckerman. They held this property during their lives.

*Descendant:* John Mark Moses.

---

NORMAN, WILLIAM, was married in England, but later married Margery Randall in Kittery, and was banished from the Province, which at that time included only Kittery, York and Wells. He went to Casco Bay, where he owned a quarter of House Island. He was living in Scarborough at the time of his death, and administration of his estate was granted to Ralph Tristram of Biddeford, 1674. Margery Randall soon married Thomas Spinney, who gave land to her daughter, Mary, on her marriage to John Fernald.

*Child:* Mary, m. before 1693 John Fernald.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby.

---

NUTE, JAMES. He was one of the party of "stewards and servants" sent over by Capt. John Mason between 1630 and 1634, to manage the mills and settlement at "Great Works," South Berwick, which was commenced about 1630. His name is spelled—"Newt" in the list of men. Just what part of the work he engaged in is not known or how long he remained there. He finally crossed the river and became an early settler in Dover, where he could get all the land he wanted, as he could not do under the lordship of Capt. Mason, who would not sell his land, but only lease it. The list of

names of the men in whose company Mr. Nute came over, can be found on page 26 of Stackpole's History of Old Kittery.

Probably he joined the Dover Neck settlement sometime in 1634, or '35. It is certain he was there in 1640, as he signed the "Combination" agreement for good government in that year. His residence was on Low street until about 1661, when he removed to the Back River District, having purchased land which has remained in possession of the Nute family to the present time (1918). It is one of the best farms in that section of Dover. He was alive there in 1691, but just what year he died is not known, nor the date of his birth, but probably he was a young man of twenty-five years, and lived to pass the four score mark, as several of his descendants have done on that farm. His wife's name is not known, but she may have been one of the twenty-two young women who came over in the ship "Pied-Cow," in 1634 and landed at "Cow Cove."

James Nute's name appears in the town records, in business affairs, many times, showing that he was a citizen of good standing. The Court records, however, show that he was at one time "presented for abusing the Town Clerk (Pomfrett) in saying he was a deceitful man and had a deceitful heart." The Court reprimanded him and warned him not to commit such an offense again, and placed him under bonds to keep the peace with the clerk. He was one of the Selectmen in 1659 and in 1660. He served on the Grand Jury several times. He officiated in other minor offices, like a good citizen.

After he moved across the Back River it was much further to go to attend meetings on the Lord's Day. His home on The Neck was near the meeting house, and he and his family were regular attendants. So it came to pass that he became somewhat negligent in crossing the river on Sunday. The result was that he was "Presented in court (in 1662) for being absent twenty-

six days from church meetings, and for entertaining the Quaker missionaries four hours." He was admonished for absence from meetings, and fined according to law, forty shillings per hour.

*Children:* (1) James, b. 1643; m. Mary ——. Lived on the home farm; d. ab. 1691.—(2) Abraham, b. 1647; m. ——; he was living in 1724.—(3) Martha, b. 1653; m. ab. 1678, William Dam; they lived in the William Dam garrison.

*Descendant:* Alvah H. Place.

---

NUTTER, HATEVIL, 1603-1675. He was one of Captain Thomas Wiggin's company that came over in the fall of 1633, and settled on Dover Neck; he may not have come on the same ship, but soon after. He was among the noted men of the town, both in business and in church affairs. He was one of the first Elders of the First Church, and held the office for life. Though not given to much office holding, he received various valuable grants for saw mills and trees for supplying his mills for sawing into lumber. He had a ship yard on Fore River, and was largely engaged in ship building; his ships sailed all along the coast and to the West Indies, with which islands Dover had much trade.

Elder Nutter was a staunch supporter of the Church, hence was a strong opponent of the Quaker women missionaries when they came to town in 1662, and later, and created much disturbance in the First Church, of which Rev. John Reyner was then minister. The Quaker historian grossly misrepresents the Elder in regard to his treatment of the women. He believed the Quakers were wrong, and that their teachings were pernicious, as set forth by those women who were whipped. The Quakers had liberty to go elsewhere; as they did not exercise that liberty Elder Nutter believed it was right to make them go. No doubt both parties were wrong, but the worthy Elder should be judged by the standard of that day, and not by that of

the present day, to get a correct estimate of his character. He possessed a reasonable share of this world's goods; these considerations procured for him the respect which the moral worth of a rich man always excites. The spot where his house stood can be easily pointed out. An aged pear tree now (1918) stands in the hollow where was his cellar; it is on the east side of High street, about fifteen rods northeast from the northeast corner of the second meeting house lot.

Elder Nutter died at a good old age. His will is dated 28 Dec., 1674, he being then about 71 years of age; it was proved 29 June, 1675. His wife's name was Annie.

*Children:* (1) Antony, b. 1630; m. Sarah, daughter of Henry Langstaff. He lived in the Little Bay section of Bloody Point. His house was garrisoned; he was an officer in command of the militia company in his section of Old Dover. He served as selectman several years, and represented Dover in the General Court six years or more. Thus it is plain that he was one of the influential and highly respected citizens. He died 19 February, 1686. His wife died later.—(2) Mary, b. —; m. John Wingate.—(3) Elizabeth, b. —; m. Thomas Leighton, Jr.—(4) Abigail, b. —; m. Sergeant John Roberts, son of Governor Thomas Roberts.

*Descendants:* Edgar A. Leighton, Mrs. Annie Wentworth Baer, Mrs. Sophia Dodge Hall, Mrs. Ellen Tasker Scales, Miss Annie Katharine Seavey, George W. Seavey.

---

ODIORNE, JOHN, 1627-1705. The ancient spelling of the name was "Hoderne, Odiurne and Odurne." John Odiorne was an inhabitant of Portsmouth as early as 1667. A grant of forty-two acres on Great Island, lying at the entrance to the harbor, was made to him 16 Jan., 1660. In 1686, he was member of the grand jury. When he was about forty-five years old he married Mary Johnson; his children were all born on Great

Island. His son Jotham was born about 1675; he married Sarah Bassum. The younger son, known as Deacon John Odiorne, was the first to live on what is called Odiorne's Point, and from him the place took its name. It was on this Point that David Thompson built his house in the Spring of 1623, at the same time that Edward Hilton built his house on Dover Point. The locality was known as "Little Harbor" until a century later when it came to be called Odiorne's Point.

*Children:* (1) Jotham, b. ab. 1675; m. Sarah Bassum; he died 16 Aug., 1748.—(2) John, b. —; m. Catharine —; he was known as Deacon John. He inherited his father's estate at Odiorne's Point and resided there. From these men the point received its name a century after. David Thompson built a house somewhere near where the Odiorne house now is. John Odiorne was the first *permanent* settler on that much disputed point of land.

*Descendant:* Miss Susan Woodman.

---

OLIVER, WILLIAM. Captain Marvin, of Guernsey Island, one of the Channel Islands, was shipwrecked on the coast of Labrador; he was rescued by Capt. Thomas Ellison Oliver, of Portsmouth, who was in command of the brig "Dove," who was there on a fishing trip; so Captain Oliver brought Captain Marvin to Newcastle with him, having completed his catch of a boat load of cod fish. Captain Marvin liked the place so well that he concluded to make his home there, and in 1810 he was married to his rescuer's sister, Miss Deborah Oliver; they made their home at Newcastle, and Capt. Marvin continued in the fishing business, encountering no more shipwrecks. His wife, Deborah, was daughter of Rev. William Oliver, of Newcastle, whose wife was Hannah Skinner. William Oliver was not only a "soldier of the cross," but also was a valiant soldier of the Revolutionary Army. He commenced service early in the war and continued nearly to the



end; at the battle of Stillwater in 1777, he was member of Capt. F. M. Bell's company, in which battle Capt. Bell was killed. William Oliver was son of John Oliver who settled at Newcastle some years before the Revolution. Capt. Marvin was a soldier in the War of 1812, and was stationed at Fort McClary, where his son, Captain William Marvin was born, and 18 December, 1837, his son, Thomas Ellison Oliver Marvin was born, who became a member of the Pascataqua Pioneers in August, 1910.

*Descendant:* Thomas Ellison Oliver Marvin.

---

OTIS, RICHARD, 1611-1689. He was born at Glastonbury, Somerset County, England; he was son of Stephen and grandson of Richard Otis, Esq., of that town. Richard Otis first appears in New England at Boston, in 1655; of course he had been there sometime before that, as in May of that year he was admitted as an inhabitant. He came to Dover the same year and was admitted as an inhabitant here, and they at once gave him a grant of land, date 9—26—1655; it was "ten acres at Cohecae, forty Rods, by the Cartway (Central Avenue), on the west side of the land from his house, and forty Rods northest from his house, and forty Rods a piece on the other two sides." In 1656 he had a grant of one hundred acres, which was laid out by Elder William Wentworth, Lieut. Ralph Hall and Dea. John Hall. This lot was on the west side of the "cart way", and on the southern end of it he built his garrison, which was burned by the Indians in 1689. About the same time he had a hundred acres granted him on the south side of the "Great Hill" (Garrison Hill), on which his granddaughter, Mary Otis, daughter of Stephen, with the assistance of her husband, Ebenezer Varney (a good Quaker) built the house at the foot of the hill, known as the "Ham house," about 1694. Later, Mr. Otis had other grants of land, which showed he stood in good favor with the townspeople.



He built his garrison about 1675, and had it strongly fortified, having a large yard on the south side; notwithstanding this, the Indians captured it 28 June, 1689, by strategy, and murdered him, one son and a child two years old; they took several members of the family prisoners, and burned the house. Mr. Otis was a taxpayer at "Cochecho-in-Dover" from 1656 till his death, 1689. The Otis garrison stood on the east side of what is Mt. Vernon street, where a dwelling house now (1918) stands, next south of the Christian Science Church. In April, 1911, the cellar of the old garrison was disclosed when the workmen dug the cellar of the house that now stands on the spot. Quite a number of relics were found in the debris, which are now on exhibition in a hall of the Woodman Institute.

---

OTIS, RICHARD, was thrice married. (1) Rose, daughter of Anthony Stoughton, brother of Sir Nicholas Stoughton, Bart. This marriage was before 1650; she died ab. 1675; m. (2) ab. 1677, Shua Heard, widow of James Heard of Old Kittery (Eliot), who was son of John Heard of that town. She died ab. 1682 or '83; m. (3) in 1684 Grezet Warren; he was 60 years old and she was 24. These ages are based on the authority of his granddaughter, Mrs. Bean, of Conway, daughter of Capt. Thomas and Christine Baker. Mrs. Bean died 6 Feb., 1826, aged 100 years. She always said that her grandmother was named Grezet (Grace) Warren, of Massachusetts. She had always heard it said that her grandfather was then 60 and her grandmother 24 years old. There does not appear to be any reason to doubt the correctness of the tradition.

*Children of the first wife:* (1) Richard, b. ab. 1650; m. Susannah ——. (2) Stephen, b. 1652; m. 16 April, 1674, Mary Pitman. They had two sons and one daughter.—Stephen, b. in 1675; Nathaniel, b. in 1677; Mary, b. in 1679; Mary m. Ebenezer Varney (Quaker); they built the so-called Ham house at Garrison Hill, in

1694 or '95. They have many descendants. Mary's father and grandfather were killed by the Indians when the garrison was captured; her mother and brothers, Stephen and Nathaniel, were carried captives to Canada; they never returned; the mother was baptized 8 Dec., 1693, as daughter of William and Barbara Pitman.—(3) Solomon, b. 1663; d. 1664.—(4) Nicholas, b. ——. He was killed by the Indians 26 July, 1690.—(5) Experience, b. in 1666; m. Samuel Heard, son of Capt. John Heard of Dover.—(6) Judith, b. ——; m. Ens. John Tuttle, son of Capt. John Tuttle of Dover.—(7) Rose, b. ——; m. John Pinkham of Dover Neck; many descendants. These three daughters were taken prisoners by the Indians and carried as far as Conway, where the soldiers pursuing rescued them from the Indians.

*Children of third wife:* (1) Hannah, b. 1687; d. 28 June, 1689. She was killed by an Indian who is said to have smashed the child's head against a stone step. A bone from this child can be seen at the Woodman Institute, where other relics taken from the cellar of the garrison are on exhibition.—(2) Christine, b. March 1688-89. She and her mother were carried to Canada and the mother never returned; the daughter grew up and married a Frenchman; had two children, and then he died; soon after that she returned to New England and became the wife of Capt. Thomas Baker, of Massachusetts. Her later years were spent in Dover, keeping a tavern at The Corner, (Silver street and Central avenue) beginning about 1735. Her son, Col. Otis Baker, was then 8 years old, and became a very distinguished man; their graves are in Pine Hill Cemetery. (For further particulars see New England Historic and Genealogical Register, Vol. 5, pages 181-187.)

*Descendants:* Col. Daniel Hall, Alvah H. Place, Mrs. Ellen Tasker Scales.

PARKER, CAPTAIN ROBERT, 1735-1819. He was born in Portsmouth, 15 August, 1735; died in Lee, N. H., 14 December, 1819. His manly vigor was unabated, and his mental powers were at their best; he contracted pneumonia by a ride, on an extremely cold day, from Portsmouth to Lee, by way of Newmarket. He was confined to his bed only four days; double pneumonia closed his vigorous life of 84 years, 4 months. His daughter, Adaline Rice Parker, was then four weeks old; as the babe was brought to him shortly before he expired, he looked upon her with a father's affection, and said: "God bless her, may she live to be comfort to her mother!" Her mother always said that the prayer had been fully answered.

Captain Parker was son of Naham and Mary (Moore) Parker; he was born in England and was a master of sailing ships which came to Portsmouth in the early part of the eighteenth century; in this town he was married to Mary Moore, daughter of John Moore; she was related to the families of the Cutts, Moffatt and Whipples. They had five children:—Mary, who married a Munson or (Munroe) and lived to be over a hundred years old; Robert; William and John, both of whom died without issue; Samuel Parker, whose son married Ruth Brewster, and had issue surviving.

Naham Parker died when his son Robert was seven years old (1742); when he was fourteen he was apprenticed to Mark Newmarch to learn the shipbuilding trade; the ship yard was in Kittery. When he had finished his term of service, seven years, he went to sea as ship-carpenter, and not long after became master of a vessel of his own, and for nearly forty years was engaged in the shipping business. During the Revolutionary War, he was engaged in the privateering business, and won big fortunes. Personally, he made three successful voyages in command of a privateer. At one time he was employed to bring a cargo of pow-

der from France, and landed it safely at Portsmouth at a critical period when the supply of powder for the army was very low. In his later years he was engaged in ship-building and farming.

At the beginning of the Revolution, he purchased a farm of three hundred acres, on the "Mast Road" in Lee, on which was excellent ship-building timber, and he engaged in ship-building business on his farm. In a letter dated at "Lee, July 13th, 1776" he offered his services to the Committee of Safety, at Exeter, to make the trip to Martinico and get a ship load of powder and woolen goods for the army, as he had information that a cargo had arrived there; the Committee accepted the offer and the goods were delivered in course of the year. His family then lived at Portsmouth. In 1777, he built, at the ship yard on his farm in Lee, the "Privateer" ship "General Sullivan;" then took it apart and hauled the frame and other material to Newmarket, where it was put together again and launched there, and sailed from Portsmouth, on its first cruise in 1778; on its return it was taken back to Newmarket and enlarged, and then was used in several other voyages successfully before the privateering season was closed. There were ten proprietors, Capt. Parker owned one-tenth.

Captain Parker's family lived at Lee from about 1780 till his death in December, 1819. He was the wealthiest man in town, by far, and built the beautiful mansion that now stands on the west side of the Mast Road, overlooking a magnificent field of many acres. For thirty years Capt. Parker devoted much time and money to improving the farm; he had workmen build the miles of grand stone walls that surround the fertile fields; it was said by the neighboring farmers the stones were laid so close a squirrel could not make a nest in it to deposit his winter provisions. He possessed remarkable independence, enterprise, and force of character. He was of an affectionate disposition, generous, hos-

pitiable and kind to the poor, with manly sensibility and sensitiveness of heart.

Captain Parker was married three times:—(1) Sarah Sherburne, of Portsmouth, daughter of Ephraim Sherburne, born 3 January, 1742; died 2 August, 1804.

*Children:* (1) Robert, b. July 11, 1761; lost at sea in 1778.—(2) Sarah, b. December 9, 1763; m. Samuel Briard, a sea Captain; she died Jan. 9, 1825.—(3) William, b. January 2, 1765; d. Nov. 4, 1802.—(4) Elizabeth, b. Feb. 28, 1767; m. John Flagg, a sea captain.—(5) John, b. July 26, 1769; died in infancy.—(6) Hannah, b. May 29, 1771; m. Captain John Fabyan Parrott, a member of the merchant marine at Portsmouth, Representative in the New Hampshire Legislature in 1811, for Portsmouth; Representative in Congress from New Hampshire 1817-1819; a Senator of the United States from 1819 to 1825; in 1826 was appointed Postmaster of Portsmouth; d. in Greenland July 9, 1836, aged 68. She died August 26, 1812.—(7) Abigail, twin of Hannah, died in infancy.—(8) Abigail the second by that name, b. October 17, 1773; m. Captain William Rice of Portsmouth; she died in 1812.—(9) John, b. Feb. 15, 1775; died in Cambridge in December, 1809.—(10) Susannah, b. March 2, 1777; died in infancy.—(11) Susannah, the second of that name, b. January 11, 1780; m. Enoch Greenleaf Parrott, sea captain, of Portsmouth; Navy Agent at Portsmouth; d. April 21, 1852.—(12) Samuel, b. Feb. 21, 1782; d. in infancy.

*Children of third wife, Ann Pendergast:* (1) Robert Whipple, b. Jan. 17, 1815; d. Jan. 30, 1891.—(2) John Flagg, b. Nov. 17, 1816; d. Sept. 13, 1867.—(3) Adaline Rice, b. Nov. 12, 1819; d. Nov. 14, 1860. Noted school teacher.

Those who are interested in senility and psychology will note the very curious and extraordinary fact, that there was a span of fifty-eight years between the dates of the birth of Captain Parker's first and last child, who was born when he was in his 85th year.



Captain Parker's second wife was Hannah Chesley, daughter of Lemuel Chesley of Durham, to whom he was married in 1805; she brought him no children, she died in 1813. He married (3) Ann Pendergast, daughter of John and Deborah (Durrell) Pendergast, of Durham, born June 7, 1791; she married (2) John Langmaid, and they lived in Nottingham, one mile from Lee Hill. They had children—George and Charles, twins, and Margaret.

*Descendant:* Dr. James A. Spalding of Portland.

---

PARROTT, JOHN, 1742-1790. He was son of Abraham and Elizabeth (French) Perrott, and was christened in the parish church Broadhempston, Devonshire, England, Oct. 3 (14), 1742. The old spelling of the name was changed to its present spelling by their son John, after he settled in Portsmouth. He came to this town with Thomas Thompson, but when is not known; it was before the opening of the Revolution. There is a family tradition that he was a midshipman on Admiral Saunders' fleet, which came over with Wolfe to capture Quebec in 1659. This is shown to be correct, as Dr. Spalding of Portland ascertained by consulting records in London, that a certain John Parrott was discharged, in 1759, from the "Prince Frederick;" and of an age that corresponds exactly with the age of his ancestor, John Parrott.

In 1773 John Parrott bought a house in Portsmouth of Samuel Treadwell, a boat builder of Brentwood, for £180, presumably on the corner of Chestnut and Congress streets. When the Revolution came on he was found guarding ships in Portsmouth harbor and patrolling at the forts later. His name is attached to documents of the Committee of Safety, and as protesting against Tories.

Although a seaman and captain in the merchant marine there are but few records extant referring to



him. One of these is that he sold his vessel at Antigua in 1783, and came home in the schooner "Speedwell", Captain McClellan. In 1786 he was in command of the ship "Amherst", bound for Antigua; in 1789 he was in command of the brig "Rokeby", just built at Newmarket, from where it was towed through Little Bay and the Pascataqua River to Portsmouth.

In 1782 he bought 60 acres of land in Greenland of Ebenezer Cate, for £225; in 1787 he bought 35 acres and a house on it for £300, including right in a grist mill and water power. On December 29, 1789, he arrived in Portsmouth from a voyage on his ship "Rokeby"; soon after landing he was taken suddenly ill with pneumonia, and died on the 4th of January, 1790; he was buried in the North Cemetery by the side of his first wife. His will was probated on Feb. 4, 1790, and letters of administration granted to his widow, Martha (Brackett) Parrott of Greenland.

Captain Parrott, in 1766, married Deborah Walker, daughter of William and Mehitable Walker of Portsmouth. She refused to have the marriage ceremony performed until he had secured a certificate of baptism in the Parish Church in England. He did that and they were married. It was fortunate for his descendants as that is the only evidence they have of when he was born.

*Children:* (1) Elizabeth French; m. John Toscan, Vice Consul for France at Portsmouth.—(2) John Fabyan, named for a celebrated lawyer of Portsmouth; sea captain, member of Congress, United States Senator, and Postmaster of Portsmouth.—(3) William Walker, who early moved to Gloucester, Mass.; sea captain and merchant.

Deborah Walker died Feb. 21, 1779. Captain Parrott married (2) Martha Brackett, daughter of James and Mary (Cate) Brackett of Greenland. She was born December, 1745; died December 7, 1825.

They had one son, Enoch Greenleaf Parrott, grandfather of Dr. Spalding of Portland.

*Descendant:* Dr. James A. Spalding of Portland.

---

PALMER, BARNABAS, 1725-1816. He was born in Dublin, Ireland, 29 May, 1725. He died in Milton, N. H., 27 November, 1816. Although born in Ireland, he was of English descent, both paternal and maternal. He was graduated from Dublin University in 1743. Soon after graduation he came to America, landing in New York. Later he came to Boston and engaged in business as a merchant. In 1745 he enlisted in the 8th company of the Massachusetts Regiment that was being raised to go with Sir William Pepperrell to Cape Breton Island to engage in the siege of Louisburg. In that siege his company was part of that detachment of troops which destroyed the warehouse containing naval stores, and he helped capture the Royal battery. On June 16 of that campaign he lost his right arm by wounds received in battle; for his bravery he was breveted, or promoted to the rank of Major, by which title he was known during the rest of his long life; he lived to be ninety-one years old, vigorous to the end.

In 1747 he married Elizabeth Robinson, daughter of Christopher and Elizabeth (Hilton) Robinson. She was a descendant of the Colonial Governors Winthrop and Dudley. She was born 16 August, 1729. Her father was a soldier in the Louisburg expedition, and died there while engaged in the siege. Their first home was at Londonderry, where he engaged in business a few years. Their first child was born in that town; they gave her the name Mary Palmer. Soon after that he removed to Rochester, N. H., where he resided many years and was one of the prominent business men of the town. He built a large house on Rochester Hill, which was elegantly furnished for those

times. That was his home for many years; in it were born 11 of his 12 children, a remarkable family of sons and daughters.

Mr. Palmer was largely engaged in the lumber business. He owned timber lots in Rochester, Wakefield, Moultonborough, and Milton. He had several sawmills and gristmills at the falls in those towns in which he sawed the lumber and ground the corn and wheat for the farmers' families in the neighborhood of the mills. He was a very busy, honorable, and upright man; though he had but one arm, having lost his right arm at Louisburg, Major Palmer made his brains do what the lack of that arm prevented him from doing. For sixty years he was an active member of the Church on the Hill there, he and his wife having joined the Church, by confession of faith and baptism, 26 May, 1748.

Major Palmer was one of the few college educated men of the town at that time, and being such he was much called on to attend to public business, and act as scrivener for his less educated fellow citizens. As he was a good soldier in the Colonial wars, he was equally a good patriot in the Revolutionary war; though he was past the age to do military service in the field, he nevertheless did equally valuable work for the cause in his town at home. He signed the Association Test Oct. 15, 1775, and was one of the Selectmen much of the time during the war; his last year of service in that office was in the year 1780. He was chairman of the board nearly every year. He was Representative for Rochester in the General Court for the years 1788, 1789, 1790, 1791. He was delegate in the Convention that ratified the Constitution of the United States that made the Union complete in 1788. He was one of the influential members of the convention and had much to do in getting the members to vote to adopt the Constitution. He was delegate in the convention that was held in 1791-92 that revised the Constitution of New Hampshire, which had been adopted in 1784.

Major Palmer's beloved wife, Elizabeth, died in 1804. They had lived a married life fifty-seven years; their home was one of the happiest and most prosperous in Rochester. He was then nearly 80 years old, and it was thought best that he give up his old home and pass the remainder of his years in Milton, on Plumer's Ridge, where his son William had a fine farm, and afforded his father a comfortable home.—*otium cum dignitate*.—He died 27 November, 1816, aged 91 years, 6 months.

*Children:* (1) Mary, b. 2 July, 1748; m. Josiah Main, son of Rev. Amos Main, the first minister of Rochester. The Main statue stands on Rochester Square.—(2) Margaret, b. 29 Aug., 1749; m. Col. David Copp; he was a friend of Gen. Washington in Revolutionary War times.—(3) Jonathan, b. 2 July, 1751; m. Polly Roberts of Somersworth; he d. 1843.—(4) Samuel, b. 18 Oct., 1755; m. Anna Garland.—(5) William, b. 19 Oct., 1757; m. Susannah Twombly.—(6) Elizabeth, b. 23 Dec., 1759; m. John Merrick of Bangor.—(7) Barnabas, b. 29 Dec., 1761; died young.—(8) John, b. 6 Jan., 1763; m. Dorothy Ricker. No children.—(9) Barnabas, b. 18 Feb., 1765; m. Mary Place; d. at Athens, Me., 1822.—(10) Benjamin, b. 5 Aug., 1766; m. Martha Hartford; d. in Augusta, Me., 1806.—(11) Joseph, b. 16 June, 1769; m. Mercy Hanson of Dover.—(12) Mercy, b. 20 Aug., 1770; d. young.—(13) Dudley, b. 16 April, 1775; m. Abigail Pickering of Milton; they had 8 ch.; she d. and he m. (2) Hannah Folsom; they had one child; she died and he m. (3) Mary Jewell; they had 8 children; by the three wives he had 17 children. He lived to be 80 years old, and was proud of his family. He died in 1855.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Bertha Palmer Greene; Mrs. Elizabeth Palmer Place.

PAUL, DANIEL, was born in Ipswich, England, and came to America before 1640, as on 20 August in that year, in Boston, he is mentioned as "mariner", which usually meant the master of a vessel. He declared himself from Ipswich, England, and gave a letter of attorney for the sale of lands in Ipswich and delivery of money to his wife, Elizabeth. He bought land on Long Reach, Kittery, in 1648, but from a deposition made by Thomas Hanson (the first Hanson in Dover) 7 March 1636-7, we learn that Hanson and Paul were brothers-in-law, and had been in Kittery before 1640. Captain Paul had come there on some trading voyage, probably, and finally settled there in 1648. Mr. Hanson's deposition is in Vol. 47 of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. It appears that Hanson's wife was Mary Paul, and Paul's wife was Elizabeth Hanson. Daniel Paul signed the Submission of Maine to Massachusetts in 1652, and had grants in 1653 and 1665. The last was in the Great Cove below "ye Boiling Rock"; he sold this to John Sloper, 14 Feb., 1679. In 1659 Daniel Paul and Elizabeth, his wife, mortgaged to Richard Cutt, "66 acres above ye Boiling Rock, between Gabriel Tetherly on the south and Joseph Alcock on the north. He is mentioned in 1660 as shipbuilder. In 1672 he gave his homestead to his son Stephen," in consideration of a marriage forthwith to be solemnized.

*Children:* (1) Abigail; m. Joseph Alcock.—(2) Stephen; m. Catherine, daughter of Antipas Maverick. He was a shipwright and did much shipbuilding at his yard on the "Long Reach" of the Pascataqua River. He died about 1695; widow was living in 1706.

*Their Children:* (1) Elizabeth, m. John Thompson.—(2) Susannah, m. Samuel Fernald, 12 Oct., 1699.—(3) Daniel, m. Sarah Bragdon.—(4) John, m. Margaret Toby.—(5) Moses, m. 1701, Abigail —; (2) Elizabeth Remick.—(6) Abigail, m. John Scriggins.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Ida E. Fernald; Mrs. Jessie Lillian Fernald.



PERKINS, ABRAHAM, 1596-1683. He was born in England about 1596; his wife's name was Mary; soon after they were married they came over to New England. Being Puritans, they desired to have more freedom in the exercise of their religious belief; soon after the settlement of Hampton they came to that town, and he was admitted as a freeman, May 13, 1640. In January preceding, the town had granted him eighty acres of land; and in 1646 he was granted two shares in the commons. He was often employed in business for the town and for others. His handwriting was remarkably neat and legible, and more modern in appearance than most of the old style of penmanship. He was Marshal in 1654, and was one of the leading citizens. He died suddenly, August 31, 1683, aged 87 years. His wife, Mary, died May 29, 1706, aged 88 years.

*Children:* (1) Mary, b. 15 Dec., 1639; m. Giles Fifield.—(2) Abraham, b. 2 Sept., 1639; m. Elizabeth Sleeper. It has been claimed that he was the first male child born in Hampton, but at least one other, Peter Johnson, was baptized earlier, and perhaps born in that town. He was killed by the Indians, June 13, 1677.—(3) Luke, b. 1641; m. 1663 widow Hannah Cookery, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth Long; they lived in Charlestown, Mass.—(4) Humphrey, b. 23 Jan., 1642; d. young.—(5) James, b. 5 October, 1647; m. Leah Cox.—(6) Jonathan, b. 8 May, 1630; m. Sarah —; d. 24 Jan., 1689.—(7) David, b. 28 Feb., 1654; m. (1) Elizabeth —; (2) 1699, Martha, daughter of John Howard; d. 1736. He was a blacksmith; removed to Bridgewater, Mass.; was Representative to General Court 1690.—(8) Abigail, b. 12 April, 1655; m. 10 Nov., 1675, John Folsom of Exeter.—(9) Humphrey, b. 17 May, 1661; m. Martha Moulton; d. 12 Jan., 1712.

*Descendant:* Miss Isabelle Foster, Portsmouth.



POMFRETT, LIEUT. WILLIAM. He was the second Town Clerk of Dover; the record of his election is as follows: "Primo die Nov. Mensis 47. At a publique Towne meeting it is this day ordered yt William Pomfrett shall keep the Records of the Towne and record the Lands and Acts of the Towne, as hath bin given heretofore to p'ticular psons, or that shall bee hereafter." Mr. Pomfrett served continually into 1665, and perhaps to 1670. In his writing is our oldest extant volume of records, and it is marked No. 7 on its parchment cover; the other six numbers are lost; how that happened no one has ever explained. In 1657 Mr. Pomfrett was "chosen to be Clerk of the writs and likewise nominated to be Recorder of the Cortt." He held these offices several years.—"22-6mo-1648—(In town meeting) It is ordered that Mr. George Smith, William Pomfrett and John Hall being chosen shall have full power and authority to put an end to all controversies that shall at any time arise for the space of one whole year." This was the regular practice for many years, and the officers were called "Commissioners." Mr. Pomfrett was elected many times to this office. He also held other official positions. He was Lieutenant of a militia company several years. His residence, for a number of years, was on Low street, next to Capt. Thomas Wiggin, who lived on "Captain's Hill". He signed the Combination agreement in 1640. He came over from England with Captain Thomas Wiggin's party in the fall of 1633. Date of his birth and death are not known.

His daughter, Elizabeth, married Deacon John Dam; it is not known whether or not he had other children.

*Descendants:* Seth Elmer Dame, Albert H. Lamson, Mrs. Ella Weeks Lamson, Alvah Herbert Place, John Scales.

PEPPERRELL, COL. WILLIAM, 1646-1733. He was born in Tavistock Parish, Plymouth, England; he came to the Isles of Shoals about 1660. He was engaged in the fishing business there a number of years. After he came from the Shoals to Kittery to reside he married Margery, daughter of John and Joan Bray, of that place. The Bray house is now standing; Col. Pepperrell built his house near by it, which later was enlarged by his son, Sir William Pepperrell; both of these houses are of historic interest. Col. Pepperrell, from a fisherman, became a shipbuilder, merchant and leading citizen of the town. He accumulated large wealth, much of which passed to his son, Sir William, who increased it many fold. He died 15 Feb., 1733, aged nearly 87.

*Children:* (1) Andrew, b. 1 July, 1681; m. 1707 Jane, dau. of Robert and Margery (Batson) Eliot; d. 1713; his widow m. 25 Nov., 1714, Lieut. Charles Frost. — (2) Mary, b. 5 Sept., 1685; m. (1) 4 Sept., 1702, Hon. John Frost of Newcastle, N. H.; (2) 12 Aug., 1745, Rev. Benjamin Colman; (3) 6 Oct., 1748, Rev. Benjamin Prescott.—(3) Margery, b. 15 Sept., 1689; m. (1) 4 Nov., 1706, Pelatiah Whittemore, who was lost in shipwreck near the Shoals; (2) Sept., 1730, Elihu Gunnison.—(4) Joanna, b. 22 June, 1692; m. 20 March, 1710-11, Dr. George Jackson; d. 1726.—(5) Miriam, b. 3 Sept., 1694; m. 25 April, 1715, Andrew Tyler of Boston.—(6) William, b. 27 June, 1696; m. 16 March, 1723, Mary, dau. of Grove Hirst. He became the famous Sir William; d. 6 July, 1759; wife d. 25 Nov., 1789.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Abbie G. Griffith, Miss Susan Woodman, Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

---

PITMAN, REV. MARK. His great grandfather, William Pitman, was born in England about 1632, and was a blacksmith; this is shown by a depo-

sition. Wm. married (1) in Boston 29th of the 9th month, 1653, Barbara Evans. He came to Oyster River in Dover before 1657, as on 12 May, 1657, he was living on a portion of William Roberts' land, and next to Robert Burnham's land; he took a deed of that land in 1664. It is a fair inference that his first wife had died and he married (2) Ann, daughter of William Roberts, about 1660; she is repeatedly mentioned between 1661 and 1682 as wife of William Pitman. He was rated at Oyster River 1657-1677. His will shows that he died in 1682.

*Children:* (1) Mary, b. 15 Nov., 1657; m. 16 April, 1674, Stephen Otis, son of Richard Otis; both father and son were killed by the Indians 28 June, 1689, and she was carried to Canada, prisoner, and there baptized 8 Dec., 1693, as daughter of William and Barbara Pitman.—(2) Ezekiel, b. 1658; m. Elizabeth ——. (3) John, b. 1663; executor of his father's will.—(4) Francis, b. 1665; m. widow Elizabeth Tibbetts.—(5) Nathaniel, m. widow Deliverance Derry.—(6) Joseph, b. 1669; m. Elizabeth ——. (7) Abigail, m. Stephen Willey before 1676.—(8) Sarah, m. Jeremiah Drisco.—(9) Ann, b. 1672; m. John Sias.—(10) Judith, m. 8 Jan., 1715, John Ham.

Rev. Mark Pitman was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and lived in Portsmouth. His daughter, Mary, b. in 1785, married William Stocker, 26 Jan. 1806.

*Descendants:* Alfred A. Stocker, M. D., Miss Edith M. Raitt.

---

RAITT, ALEXANDER, a Scotchman, born about 1722, came to Kittery about 1745, and married 2 Oct., 1747, Miriam, widow of Eliot Frost, and daughter of Hon. John Frost of Newcastle, N. H. He was a mariner and died in the West Indies. His widow, born 8 Oct., 1722, died 3 June, 1807.

*Children:* (1) Alexander, b. 15 Feb., 1749; d. 9

Sept., 1751.—(2) James, b. 28 Aug., 1751; d. s. p. 28 Feb., 1776.—(3) William, b. 22 April, 1753; m. Sarah Leighton.—(4) John, b. 20 Feb., 1755; m. Sally Goodwin.—(5) Andrew, b. 31 Jan., 1757; d. s. p. 27 May, 1791.—(6) Mary, b. 16 Jan., 1761; m. 18 Feb., 1779, Reuben Ferguson.—(7) Miriam, b. 27 June, 1762; m. (1) 27 Nov., 1781, William Ferguson; (2) 23 Dec., 1728, Benjamin Gerrish.

*Descendant:* Ralph S. Bartlett.

---

ROE, ANTHONY, received land grants in Scarborough, where he served as selectman. After 1690 he lived at Portsmouth, and died there soon after 1700. Anthony Roe, Sr., and Anthony Roe, Jr., were his son and grandson.

*Children:* (1) Elizabeth, b. 1661; m. Thomas Larrabee.—(2) Anthony, m. Martha ———; both were living at Portsmouth as late as 1700. Their son, Anthony, m. 30 Jan., 1712, Joanna, dau. of Thomas and Rebecca Rouse.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby.

---

REMICK, CHRISTIAN, came from England or from Holland, to New England about 1631, and was living in Kittery before 1650. He signed the submission to Massachusetts in 1652. He settled on Eliot Neck, where he had a grant of 52 acres from the town 8 April, 1651. Six grants to him are recorded. His house stood near the river, not far from the present schoolhouse. He was a farmer and land surveyor, and often selectman of the town; also town treasurer several years. His wife Hannah was living in 1703; he was living in 24 Jan., 1715, in Kittery.

*Children:* (1) Hannah, b. 25 April, 1656; m. Richard Gowell.—(2) Mary, b. 7 Aug., 1658; m. Peter Dixon.—(3) Jacob, b. 23 June, 1660; m. (1) Lydia ———; (2) Mary Shapleigh.—(4) Sarah, b. 16 July, 1663; m. (1) John Thompson; (2) John Sloper; (3)

Moses Worster.—(5) Isaac, b. 20 July, 1665; m. Elizabeth ———, and had children. Moved to South Carolina in 1698, having sold his farm to John Dennett.—(6) Abraham, b. 9 June, 1667; m. Elizabeth Freeman of Eastham, Mass.—(7) Martha, b. 20 Feb., 1669; m. Thomas Cole.—(8) Joshua, b. 24 April, 1672; m. Ann Lancaster.—(9) Lydia, b. 8 Feb., 1676.

*Descendants:* Oliver Remick Grant, Lieut. Oliver Philbrick Remick, Mrs. Harriet J. (Remick) Lydston.

---

ROBY, SAMUEL, was born in England, 12 Feb., 1628-9, and in the family Bible which Dr. Ebenezer Roby found when visiting his English relatives in 1726, the names of Henry and Samuel had entered against them—"went to New England."—Samuel first appeared in the records here in 1663, when Henry Roby "acted for his brother Sam" in a court proceeding. He soon married Mary, daughter of George Walton, and spent the remainder of his life in the business section of Great Island, as there is mention of Mr. Roby's shop, and one of his servants, or employees, gave testimony in the witchcraft case.

*Children:* (1) Mary, m. 13 Aug., 1683, William Tetherly of Kittery, who died 1693; m. (2) 1694, John Lydston.—(2) Thomas, date of birth and death are not known.—(3) Walton, date of birth and death are not known. They were both witnesses in the "stone throwing Devil case," 1682, and were mentioned in their Grandfather Walton's will, 1686. The name of Thomas appears in the tax lists of 1688-1689.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby.

---

RHODES, THOMAS, was of Kittery in 1679; he married 1679 Mary Thompson, born about 1655; she was the daughter of Miles Thompson who is mentioned in Boston court records, 27 May, 1643. His home was on the lot north of Thompson's brook, in South Berwick. He had a grant of land there in 1656.

After the death of his first wife he married (2) Ann ——. He was living in 1702, and she was living in 1717.

*Children:* (1) Ann, b. 10 April, 1680.—(2) Mary, b. Sept. 1682; m. 28 April, 1702, Samuel Shorey.—(3) Jacob, b. 22 Feb., 1683; m. 7 Sept., 1704, Eleanor Brawn.—(4) Charity, b. 28 Nov., 1687; m. George Cross.—(5) Miles, b. 28 Jan., 1689; m. 16 Feb., 1702, Patience Donnell of York. For more information examine the History of Kennebunkport.—(6) Eleanor, b. 8 May, 1693; m. March, 1712-3, Samuel Pike.—(7) John, b. 28 Nov., 1707.

*Descendants:* Albert E. Rhodes, Marion A. Rhodes.

---

SEAVEY, WILLIAM, 1600-1680. Born in England in 1600; he came over in 1631 with Capt. John Mason's company. He was one of the active leaders in that company at Strawberry Bank, being selectman and showing himself to be otherwise a man of consequence; he is called Elder Seavey in 1660. He died about 1680. He was at the Shoals with fishing ships before 1630. His grants of land were in that part of old Portsmouth that later took the name of Rye. Three generations following lived there, of whom Samuel was a soldier in the Revolutionary war; in 1819 he was granted a pension.

*Children:* (1) Thomas, b. 1627; m. Tamsen ——. (2) William, b. 1640; m. Hannah ——. (3) John, b. 1650; m. 29 July, 1680, Hannah Walker, widow of Joseph Walker, and daughter of John Philbrook.—(4) Elizabeth; m. —— Odiorne.—(5) Stephen, b. ——; m. ——.

*Descendants:* Miss Annie Katharine Seavey, George W. Seavey.



RUNELS or RUNALS, JOB, is first mentioned in the Rockingham Deeds, "Nov. 13, 1713," when he is said to be of Dover, and had conveyed to him from Joseph Davis, for £28, 3 score acres of land lying on the west side of Wednesday's Brook (in Lee). On that lot he settled soon after, and that was his home for the rest of his life. Later he became an extensive land owner. He was married about 1713, and his wife's name was Hannah, maiden name not known. He held various town offices in Durham, and he and his wife were members of the Church in Durham, before that town was separated from Dover. He was probably born in Nova Scotia about 1685; died in Lee (which had become a town), 1762.

*Children:* Job, b. 1714; m. Sarah ——. Lived on the home farm in Lee.—(2) Abigail (Nabby), b. 1717; m. Miles Randall of Lee.—(3) Susan, b. 1719; m. (1) Samuel Thompson, (2) Jonathan Thompson.—(4) Enoch, b. 1721; lived in Canterbury; d. in Canada. (5) Mary, b. 15 May, 1724; m. Nathaniel Randall of Lee.—(6) Jonathan, b. 1726; m. 1754, Keziah Carter.—(7) Hannah, b. 4 June, 1728; m. Samuel Langley, a farmer in Lee.—(8) Samuel, b. 1730; m. ——; d. in Woodstock, 1774.

*Descendants:* Miss Ella Gertrude Durgin, John Scales.

---

SCALES, CAPTAIN MATTHEW, 1685-1725, was born 29 March, 1685, in Rowley, Mass., and was son of James and Susannah (Curtis) Scales. He was born in 1654, in Rowley, and died in 1686. He was son of William and Ann Scales, who came from England in the spring of 1639, with Rev. Ezekiel Rogers and his company, and with them commenced the settlement of Rowley, Mass., in 1640. The company consisted of 60 families, and they settled in the beautiful village, which they named Rowley, in honor of that town in England.

Matthew Scales was but one year old when his

father died and but six years old when his mother died; he was then placed under the guardianship of John Harris of Ipswich. Mr. Harris appears to have been a good guardian and gave the boy a good education and had him learn the carpenter's trade. In 1712 he commenced work at his trade in Portsmouth, N. H. About 1713 he married Sarah Curtis, and they joined the North Parish Church soon after. There their children were baptized, as the records show; their youngest child was Abraham, b. 1 Sept., and baptized 16 Nov., 1718, by Rev. John Emerson, minister of the Church. Matthew Scales resided in Portsmouth till 1719, and prospered in business, being one of the esteemed citizens.

In 1719 he moved to Falmouth, Maine, where his brother William had commenced a settlement on land his father had purchased in the preceding century. *Smith's Journal of Falmouth* says:

“SCALES, WILLIAM AND MATTHEW. The family from which these two persons descended settled originally in Rowley, Mass. William was chosen Representative from Falmouth in 1719. Their father owned land in North Yarmouth, and they both went there to live in 1720. William built a house there upon a point in the Bay, where his eldest son, Thomas, was born in 1721, who was the first male child born in North Yarmouth. They were both killed by the Indians at their own houses in April, 1725.”

On 5 October, 1725, Susannah, wife of William, and Sarah, wife of Matthew, were appointed administrators of the estates of their respective husbands, as the probate record shows. It is not known where the widow Sarah and her family lived after the death of Captain Matthew Scales, but probably in Rowley or Ipswich, as the youngest son, Abraham, learned his trade as “joiner” in Boston, and after he was “out of his time” commenced business for himself at Durham, N. H. His elder brother, Matthew, also a “joiner”,

was there with him and they were engaged in business together. The William Scales family remained at Yarmouth after the Indians got quiet. From that family many of the name in Maine are descendants. But also there are quite a number of families in that State who are descendants from Matthew, through his grandson, Rev. Ebenezer Scales, the distinguished Free Will Baptist minister of Wilton, Me. The children of Matthew and Sarah Scales are:

The North Parish Church, Portsmouth, record; Rev. John Emerson, minister. · A. D. 1714.

April 25, Matthew Scales owned ye Covenant and his son Matthew bapt.

April 18, 1715, James Scales, son of Matthew, bapt.

June 2, 1717, Mary Scales, dau. of Matthew, bapt.

Nov. 16, 1718, Abraham Scales, son of Matthew, bapt.

*Descendants:* John Scales, Miss Ella Gertrude Durgin.

1. \*SEWARD, JOHN,<sup>1</sup> of Portsmouth, shipwright, was born probably in Co. Devon, Eng., where the name is not uncommon, and probably not later than 1646, for he was doubtless of age when 27 Sept., 1667, he was appointed one of the appraisers of the estate of Mark Hunking (N. H. State Pap., vol. 31, p. 103; *Essex Ant.*, vol. 6, p. 134). He died in March, 1705, for his will dated 21 Mar., 1705, was proved 3 Apr., 1705 (N. H. State Pap., vol. 31, p. 546). The will mentions his wife, Agnes, sons Henry and Samuel, and daughters Jean, Agnes, Charity and Love. His son Henry married in 1694, so it must be assumed that John Seward married as early as 1674, and thus perhaps before his arrival in this country. Nothing further is known of his wife.

John<sup>1</sup> Seward bought 26 Nov., 1669, of Richard Cutt a small tract of half an acre (N. H. Deeds, vol. 3,

\* Compiled by Henry W. Hardon, A. M., L.L. B., member of the New York Bar.

p. 21) fronting 96 feet on the Piscataqua river at a place afterwards called Seward's Beach and Seward's Hill, on the north side of what is now State Street where it joins the river. There John<sup>1</sup> Seward and his son, Henry<sup>2</sup>, and Henry's sons lived and built ships until shortly before the Revolution when the land was sold to Governor Langdon. There John<sup>1</sup> Seward and his wife were buried in the field above the shipyard (N. H. Deeds, vol. 12, p. 54). There doubtless his son, Henry<sup>2</sup> and his wife were buried.

He was town officer at Portsmouth 1688 *et seq.* (Town rec.).

*Children*, born at Portsmouth (all mentioned in his will) :

Henry<sup>2</sup>, of Portsmouth, ship-wright, b. abt. 1674; d. prior to 13 Apr., 1737, leaving a will, proved that day, dated 29 May, 1734 (N. H. Prob. Rec., vol. 11, p. 205); m. 23 June, 1694; (Quint's Dover, p. 129).—Mary<sup>2</sup> Huntress, dau. of George<sup>1</sup> and Mary —, b. at Dover (Newington), —; d. about 1760.

He did garrison duty for a short period during Queen Anne's War (Adj. Gen'l's Rep., 1866, vol. 2, p. 26). He was a proprietor of land in Barrington where he had lot 258.

Samuel, of Kittery, Me., 1717, and of Portsmouth, 1727, was probably the younger son, for his father gave his estate to Henry<sup>2</sup> charged with legacies for his other children. He was taxed at Portsmouth in 1727; (Brewster's Rambles, vol. 1, p. 160). I find no further mention of him.

*Other Children*: (3) Jean.—(4) Agnes.—(5) Charity.—(6) Love.

*Descendants*: James Spalding, M. D.; Henry Winthrop Hardon.

---

SEAVEY, THOMAS, 1627-1708, fisherman of Rye Beach; b. about 1627; died 15 March, 1708-9. He lived at Sandy Beach. The following is from the

Portsmouth records:—"13 January, 1652; it is granted that each inhabitant is to have Lotts according unto the order written—William Seavey 5 acres; Thomas Seavey one acre. In March that year Thomas Seavey was one of the Lott layers for the town. In December, 1653, Thomas Seavey, with others, had land laid out to him on "The Plains." In that same year 8 acres of meadow land and 8 acres of upland were laid out to Thomas Seavey at Sandy Beach.

Thomas Seavey took the oath of allegiance at Exeter, 14 July, 1657. He is mentioned as being at the Isles of Shoals in 1663, engaged in the fishing business, during the season for catching and curing the fish.

From the old records it appears that Thomas Seavey lived at one time on the west branch of Seavey's Creek; his relative, William Seavey, lived on the north side of that Creek and had land extending up to Sherburne's Creek which empties into the southwest corner of Little Harbor Bay. William Seavey deposed in 1676 that he was then 75 years old, so was born in 1601. It seems quite probable that Thomas, who was born in 1627, was son of William.

Thomas Seavey's wife's name was Tamsen; he may have married earlier but there is no record which shows any name but Tamsen.

*Children:* (1) Henry, b. —; m: —; d. —. Perhaps he married Sarah Pierce, dau. of John and Sarah Pierce of Kittery.—(2) Benjamin, b. —; m. (1) Abigail, mother of most of his children; (2) Mary Wallis. His eldest son, William, m. Mary Hincks.—(3) Samuel, b. —; m. —; d. —.(4) Damaris, who married Daniel Oshaw.—(5) Rebecca, b. —; m. John Shute.

*Descendants:* Mrs. A. C. Hall, Miss Annie Katharine Seavey, George W. Seavey.

SMITH, NICHOLAS, first appears as witness to a deed from Richard Smith of Shropham, Norfolk Co., England, to his son Richard of Ipswich in New Eng-

land, dated 9 April, 1658. The next year he bought James Wall's farm in Exeter; this deed was witnessed by Elizabeth Gilman. Richard Smith's daughter, Elizabeth, married Edward Gilman, Jr., of Exeter. He died June 22, 1673, leaving a widow, Mary, who married a third husband, 10 Jan., 1676, Charles Rundlett, of Exeter. She was daughter of Theophilus Shatswell; her first husband was William Dale.

*Children by first wife:* (1) Nathaniel, b. 9 June, 1660; was found dead, at Hampton, aged 20.—(2) Nicholas, b. 3 June, 1661; m. Mary, dau. of Alexander and Mary (Lissen) Gordon; died in 1716. Thirteen children.—(3) Anne, b. 8 Feb., 1663; m. at Hampton, 15 Mar., 1679-80, Israel Clifford.

*Children by wife Mary:* (1) Theophilus, b. 14 Feb., 1667-8 (Captain); m. Mary, dau. of John and Mary (Bradbury) Stanion; d. 1737. Five children.—(2) Hannah, b. 10 May, 1673; m. Ebenezer Folsom.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby.

---

SCAMMON, HUMPHREY. The first appearance of this man anywhere was at Portsmouth, October, 1667. Shortly before Philip's war he bought from Nathaniel Fryer a farm in Wells, but was driven off by the Indians and returned to Kittery. Later he bought largely on the east side of the Saco River, where he had a garrison at the breaking out of the second Indian war. From 1690 to about 1714 he lived most of the time in Kittery; he reached a great age, and finally died at Saco.

*Children:* (1) Humphrey, b. at Kittery 10 May, 1677; m. Elizabeth Jordan.—(2) Samuel, m. about 1712, Margery Deering, who d. 10 Oct., 1740, aged 50; m. (2) Elizabeth Stinson of Biddeford; he d. in 1752, aged 58, leaving children, Samuel, John and Ebenezer.—(3) Elizabeth, m. 16 July, 1698, Andrew Haley.—(4) Mary, m. Hezekiah, son of John Purington.—(5) Rebecca, m. John Billing.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby.



SHAPLEIGH, ALEXANDER, came from Kingsweare, Devonshire, England, and settled in Kittery about 1633, in the part now Eliot; later he became a land owner in the lower part of Old Kittery, and in 1642 built the first house in what is now Kittery, at Warehouse Point; the place where the cellar was can be pointed out now to visitors. He was a merchant in England, and in Kittery was agent for Sir Ferdinando Gorges. It is said he gave the name Kittery Point to the locality that now bears that name; perhaps he named the whole town from a place near Kingsweare in Devonshire, England. Deposition by his servant, Thomas Jones, states that Shapleigh was living at Sturgeon Creek in 1639; it is supposed that he died there before 1650; his estate was being settled in that year at a court held at Agamenticus. He was one of the leading men in the beginning of the settlement of Kittery. His son, Major Nicholas, kept in the lead after his father died.

*Children:* (1) Alexander, b. ab. 1606; d. in England in 1642.—(2) Katharine, b. ab. 1608; m. (1) James Treworgye; (2) Edward Hilton, ab. 1651. She then came to Exeter to live and that was her home till her death, 29 May, 1676. Her will is in the first volume of the Probate Records.—(3) Major Nicholas, b. ab. 1610; m. Alice, dau. of widow Ann Meseant; d. 1682.

The son, Alexander, who died in England in 1642 had a son John Shapleigh, who was born about 1640 and came to Kittery when a young man, and became one of the influential men of the old town. He was selectman, representative, ensign of the militia company of the Upper Parish, and did good service in fighting the Indians, but finally he was killed by them 29 April, 1706. His wife was Sarah Withers, dau. of Thomas Withers of Kittery.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney, Mrs. Hannah C. Tibbetts, Elizabeth Putnam Pope.

SHERBURNE, HENRY, was baptized 28 March, 1611, in the Parish Church at Odiham, Hampshire County, England; he died at Portsmouth in 1680. He came to Portsmouth in 1635; he married Rebecca Gibbons in 1637. He was warden of the Church of England at Portsmouth in 1640 and years following. He was Town Clerk, 1656-1660. He was treasurer and commissioner in 1644 and years following. He was one of the judges in the county court held at Portsmouth and Dover, beginning in 1651 and a few years following. He was representative from Portsmouth in the General Court at Boston several years. At his death in 1680 he was one of the richest men in the town.

His son, John, was born at Portsmouth 3 April, 1647; died at Newcastle in 1696. He inherited his father's large estate and was much engaged in the shipping business and mercantile affairs in general.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Cornelia Bingham, Mrs. Laura C. Heely, John Mark Moses, Mrs. Lucy Gordon Varney, Mrs. Elizabeth A. L. Wood, Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

---

SHERBURNE, JOHN GENTLEMAN, was son of Joseph Sherburne of Odiham, in Hampshire, England, who died in 1621, and grandson of Henry Sherburne of Beam Hall of Oxford, England, who died in 1598, and is, according to the pedigree compiled in 1710, by Hon. Henry Sherburne, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of New Hampshire (1732-1742), a lineal descendant, in a younger branch of Sir Richard Sherburne of Stonyhurst Hall, in Lancashire, England, who died in 1513. John was baptized as son of Joseph Sherburne, Aug. 13, 1615, which the Parish Register of Odiham still shows. He joined his brother, Henry Sherburne (who settled in Portsmouth, N. H., 1632), about 1640.

He was a man of attainments, held many offices of the town and was a prominent and useful citizen for fifty years. He was a large landholder and left his

children considerable estates. He married about 1645, Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Tuck, "Chirurgion", of Hampton, N. H. He died in 1693, his wife surviving him.

*Children:* (1) Mary, b. ab. 1647; m. ——. (2) John, b. 1650; he is known as Captain John Sherburne, and lived at the Plains, in Portsmouth, on the homestead left to him by his father. This land was deeded to him by his brother, Henry Sherburne, already mentioned as having come to Portsmouth in 1632. The transfer was made in 1658 and the land has, in part, remained in possession of his descendants to the present time (1918). In 1661 he married Mary, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Johnson) Jackson, and a lineal descendant of John Jackson of Portsmouth. He died in 1730, leaving 10 children—Priscilla, Elizabeth, Hannah, John, Jr., James, Thomas, Ruth, Samuel, Ephraim, and Mary.—(3) Henry, b. 1652; m. ——.

*Descendants:* John Mark Moses, Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

---

SLADE, ARTHUR, 1682-1746. He was native of Cornwall, England, and sailed from Deptford, for New England about 1700. At Deptford he was member of the Parish of St. Nichols. He settled at Portsmouth, N. H., soon after he arrived in New England; he engaged in mercantile business and became one of the prominent and successful business men. He owned ships in which he imported his own goods, and merchandise for others. His name is on the Atkinson Silver waiter.

*Descendant:* Dennison Roger Slade.

---

SPINNEY, THOMAS, 1620-1701. He came from England to Kittery about 1650. In 1651 he married Margery Randall. He signed the submission to Massachusetts in November, 1652. In 1659 the town of Kittery gave him a grant of 200 acres of land at the end

of what is now called Eliot Neck; there he built his house and there he lived the rest of his life. In a legal document of date of 1669, he is called "Thomas Spinney, weaver." He was son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Knight) Spinney. He died 31 August, 1701.

*Children:* (1) Mary, m. before 1679, John Fernald.—(2) Hannah, m. Samuel Fernald.—(3) Samuel, m. (1) 26 Sept., 1687, Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Carle) Knight; m. (2) 27 Sept., 1708, Margaret Shepard; m. (3) 26 Sept., 1734, Jane McClure. He died in March, 1737. There were nine children of the first wife, and five of his second wife.

*Descendants:* Eugene Nathaniel Spinney, Mary Lizzy Spinney, Joseph Foster, Pay Director (Rear Admiral) U. S. Navy (retired).

---

SMITH, JOSEPH, 1640-1727. He witnessed a deed in 1657. He bought of Matthew Williams, in 1660, 40 acres of land on the north side of Oyster River, near its mouth. The same year he had grant of a small piece of land on the north side of Oyster River between the lot of Matthew Williams and that of William Williams, Jr. Later he had a grant of ten acres adjoining his home lot on the northwest. In March, 1693-4 he had a grant of 60 acres on the north side of Lamprey River. He built his house on the lot near the mouth of the river, and about 1675 fortified it with a stockade, which made it safe against the attack of Indians. They failed to capture it in 1694, when so many others were destroyed on both sides of the river. His wife was Elizabeth Bickford, daughter of John and Temperance Bickford. He was juryman in 1669 and at other times. He was constable (for Oyster River) in 1670 and later. He was selectman in 1699. He died in his garrison house 15 Dec., 1727. His farm has remained in possession of the Smith family, his descendants, to the present time (1918).

In his will he gave £12 for repairing the Friends'

meeting house at Dover (Neck), which suggests that he was a Quaker, and the suspicion is confirmed by the language of the following paper, found among the Probate Records, Vol. VI, p. 58:

“Mary Tasker Dr. to Joseph Smith 1697; total 2-4-9.

Friend Henry knock i understand that thou art conserved in the estate of ye deceased tasket estate. i desire thou would take care to pay ye Above mentioned sum to me, or to Samuel Daniels, his reseit for it shall be a discharg, this is ye request.

Joseph Smith.”

*Children:* (1) John, b. 9 Jan., 1669; m. Susannah Chesley.—(2) Mary, b. 1670; m. James Thomas; (2) 8 March, 1726, Samuel Page of Hampton.—(3) Elizabeth, b. 1672; m. (1) Capt. Samuel Chesley; (2) Amos Pinkham.—(4) Samuel, b. 16 June, 1687; m. Hannah Burnham.—(5) Joseph, Jr., had a grant of land in 1694; probably died before his father.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Elizabeth Emerson Dorr, Walter B. Greene, Thomas Manning Jackson.

---

SMITH, RICHARD, was born in Norfolk County, England, the parish of Shropshire, or Shroppum; he was one of the proprietors of Ipswich in 1641; his daughter, Elizabeth, married Edward Gilman, Jr., and they lived in Exeter, N. H. His son, Richard, born in 1640, married Nov., 1660, Hannah Cheney; they lived in that part of old Exeter now called Newfields. Their son, Daniel, born in 1673, married (1) Elizabeth Payne, daughter of Daniel Payne, and granddaughter of Robert Payne, founder of Ipswich grammar school. He married (2) 24 March, 1721, Deborah Wicom (Wilcomb). His son, by second wife, Jeremiah Smith, was born at Exeter in 1733; he married Hannah Locke; they settled in Meredith, N. H.

January 3, 1692-3, at a session of the “Court of Assizes and General Gaol Delivery,” convened at Salem, Mass., Robert Payne, Sr., and Richard Smith were on



the "Jury for Tryalls". Mr. Payne was foreman. It is reported that the jury found nothing against thirty, who were indicted for witchcraft. This was the closing period of the witch trials.

*Descendant:* Mrs. Mary Elizabeth (Neal) Hanaford.

---

STACKPOLE, JAMES, 1652-1736. Tradition says that he was kidnapped on the coast of Ireland, when he was fourteen years old, as were hundreds of others about that time, and brought to America as servants or apprentices. He first appears in 1680, when he was taxed in Dover. The same year he settled in what is now Rollinsford, on what was recently known as the Samuel Hale farm, on the road to "Sligo" and opposite the mouth of Great Works River. The lot had been granted to Joseph Austin in 1656, but was never improved by him. James Stackpole bought it of Austin's son in 1710. In the year 1717 there was a lawsuit to determine the ownership of adjoining land, and then Henry Hobbs, aged 47, Hatevil Roberts, aged 56, and Thomas Young, aged 54, deposed that they had known James Stackpole "to be possessed of the land that he now lives on thirty-seven years without molestation." Here he and some of his descendants lived for a century and a half. His house, probably built in 1680, is mentioned in 1709, when the Sligo Road was laid out. In 1840 it was removed to St. Albans Cove and is still tenanted, perhaps the oldest house in ancient Dover, except that of Capt. Valentine Hill at Durham Falls, built in 1649. In the little cemetery on the old farm of James Stackpole his descendants have recently erected a stone to his memory, suitably inscribed.

The origin of the surname is as follows:—On the southern coast of Wales, about four miles from Pembroke, at the mouth of an inlet, or small harbor, rises a mass of limestone, called the *Stack Rock* ever since the Danes conquered that region, about the year 900 A.



D. A Norman knight settled here about the year 1100. Tradition calls him Richard, but the first historical personage known was Elidyr de Stakepol, said to have been a crusader with Richard the Lion-Hearted. His effigy, carved in limestone, may be seen in the church at Stackpole, Wales. Richard de Stakepol, doubtless son of Elidyr, is known to have gone with Strongbow to the conquest of Ireland in 1168-9 and to have settled in the vicinity of Cork. Thence descendants went to Limerick, where between the years 1450 and 1650 more than a score of mayors, aldermen and recorders are found in the records of that city. Bartholomew Stacpole (there is no k in the Irish language) surrendered Limerick to the army of Cromwell commanded by General Henry Ireton, in 1651, he being then recorder, or city clerk.

In the Parliamentary Roll of Arms, of date about 1300 A. D., is found in old Norman French the following:—*Sire Richard de Stakepol de argent a un lion rampant de goules od le Coler de or*, i. e., a red rampant lion, having a gold collar, on a silver shield. Stackpole Court has been so called eight centuries and is the present seat of the Earl of Cawdor. The lineage of the ancient Stakepols of Pembrokeshire for two or three centuries is on record at the College of Heraldry, London. It contains some errors but is in the main reliable.

*Children* of James and Margaret (Warren) Stackpole were as follows: (1) Catherine, m. about 1700 Alexander Junkins of York, son of Robert Junkins, who married Sarah, daughter of John Smith of Cape Nedick.—(2) James, d. unm. about 1706.—(3) Lieut. John, m. Elizabeth Brown, daughter of Andrew and Ann (Allison) Brown, and lived in Biddeford.—(4) Philip, m. (1) Mercy Thompson; (2) Mrs. Martha (Downs) McElroy.—(5) William, named in his brother's will, 1706.—(6) Margaret, m. 7 Jan., 1707-8,

Jonathan Young of York.—(7) Samuel, d. unm. in 1758.—(8) Honor, m. 24 Jan., 1734, Joseph Freathy of York.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie Wentworth (Stackpole) Baer, Lorenzo E. Baer.

---

STEVENSON, THOMAS, date of birth not known, but he was owner of land on the south side of Oyster River as early as 5 July, 1643, which is a matter of record. He was rated at Oyster River in 1648. He received a grant of three acres on Oyster Point in 1649. His wife's name was Margaret. He died 17 Dec., 1663. She died 26 Nov., 1663. An old court record states that Joseph, son of Thomas, "should allow to three daughters of sd Thomas Stevenson six pounds a piece, and to sd Joseph's two brothers six pounds a piece, which two brothers' portion the court allows unto sd Joseph for bringing them up, and the sd Joseph to enjoy all the rest of the estate, to himself, he allowing William Follet six pounds for his disbursements for Physick for Joseph's sister, Chapman."

*Children* of Thomas Stevenson: (1) Mary, b. 1651; m. 5 April, 1667, Enoch Hutchins of Kittery.—(2) Joseph; executor of his father's will; killed by the Indians in 1694.—(3) Thomas, b. 1654; probably slain by Indians in 1694.—(4) Margaret, m. — Williams.—(5) Daughter, m. — Chapman.—(6) Bartholomew, m. Mary Clark.

*Descendant:* Mrs. Florence Adelaide Crane.

---

STOCKER, WILLIAM, 1749-1794. He married Abigail Randall in 1772, and always lived in Portsmouth. His son, Captain William Stocker, Jr., was born 12 Nov., 1778; married Mary Pitman, daughter of Mark Pitman; she was born 7 Nov., 1785.

*Descendant:* Alfred A. Stocker, M. D.

TASKER, WILLIAM, 1654-1697. He came to Dover before 1675, as in that year he was taxed here. He married Mary Adams, daughter of Charles Adams, who was born about 1623, and bought land of John Ault, at Oyster River, 10 April, 1645. Adams was taxed in 1648, and took the oath of fidelity 21 June, 1669. He was constable in 1662. He and fourteen others of his household were slain by the Indians in the massacre of July, 1694, and his house was burned. The mound of earth marking their graves is very near the Mathes burial place at Durham Point. That mound has never been disturbed. Mr. Adams gave land to his daughter, Mary, at the foot of Moharimet's Hill, on which William Tasker built a garrison house, near where Major John DeMerritt now (1918) lives. That was the Tasker farm for three generations. In the time of the massacre, in 1694, three Indians were sent to attack the house of William Tasker at the foot of Moharimet's Hill early in the morning. An Indian looked into a small window and inquired if it was not time for them to get up. Mr. Tasker replied with a shot from his gun which mortally wounded the Indian, who with bitter screeches was carried off by the other two. The family immediately fled through the woods to the Woodman garrison, where they found better protection. A large crowd had gathered there before them. William's son, Captain John Tasker, served in the Crown Point expedition and in other of the French and Indian wars, and was a distinguished citizen otherwise. The ancient Tasker burial ground is on a hill in the rear of Major DeMerritt's house; some of the gravestones bear inscriptions.

*Children:* (1) Samuel, slain by the Indians, June, 1704.—(2) Mary, m. between 1700 and 1704, Samuel Perkins.—(3) Captain John, m. 3 April, 1718, Judith Davis. He served in the Crown Point expedition. His will is of date 12 June, 1755 and 25 Nov., 1761; he names wife Judith, sons Ebenezer, John and

William, daughters Elizabeth Davis, and Rebecca Tasker, widow of his late son John; and grandchildren, Samuel, Betty and Mary, children of John and Rebecca, all baptized 6 May, 1753. His widow was living in 1772. She was daughter of Joseph and Mary (Stevens) Davis.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Ellen Tasker Scales, John Mark Moses.

---

TETHERLY, GABRIEL, was born, probably, in Bideford, Co. Devon, England, as Oct. 21, 1692, he was appointed administrator of his brother William Tetherly's estate, late of Bideford, England, mariner. He was admitted an inhabitant of Boston in 1656, but soon came to Kittery and bought land near the Boiling Rock in 1660. He married Susannah King, widow probably of William King. Her son, Richard King, grew up in the family. He died 10 Dec., 1695, and his widow and Richard King (stepson) administered his estate.

*Children:* (1) William, m. 13 Aug., 1683, Mary Roby; she died in 1693.—(2) Mehitable, m. Alexander Dennett of Great Island.—(3) Elizabeth, m. (1) John West of Exeter; (2) Hon. Peter Weare of Hampton.

*Children* of William and Mary Roby were: (1) Mary, b. 8 May, 1684; m. 5 April, 1701, James Staple.—(2) William, b. 3 Nov., 1685; m. Mary Spinney.—(3) Samuel, b. 26 Feb., 1686; m. Margery Spinney.—(4) Elizabeth, b. 2 July, 1689; m. April, 1711, Michael Kennard.—(5) Daniel, b. 20 March, 1691; d. 1727, unm.—(6) John, named in Daniel's will in 1757.

*Descendants:* Rear Admiral Joseph Foster, Charles Thornton Libby.

---

TIBBETTS, HENRY, 1596-1676. He was one of Captain Thomas Wiggin's party that came over in 1633, and commenced the village on Dover Neck. His residence was on High street, and was a garrison in

Indian war times. His name appears on the tax lists for many years. He owned various lots of land; one of these on High street he sold to John Tuttle, Sr., on which Mr. Tuttle lived during his residence on Dover Neck. He held various minor offices; was constable in 1663. He was engaged in farming, lumbering and real estate transfers. In 1665 he signed a petition to the General Court regarding matters of importance to Dover interests; certain legislation was unsatisfactory. The following from the old court records is of interest:

“At a Court holden at Dover, 10th day, 7 mo. where as upon a complaint of John Awite & Remembrance, his wife, against Captain Thomas Wiggin for wakis due to his wife before she came to pascatquacke, New Englande, being on the 14th December, 1632; and for as much as it was proved by the oath of henry Tybbetts that her time of service did begin the first of March, before she came over to New Englande, yt was therefore ordered by ye sd Court that the sd Remembrance shall have such wakis due unto her from sd first of March until ye sd 14th of December.”

*Descendant:* Charles Wesley Tibbetts.

THOMAS, JAMES, was living at Oyster River in 1669, as he signed a petition of the citizens that year. He and Samuel York bought land of Indians in Topsham, Me., 2 July, 1670. He married Martha, daughter of John Goddard, 10 May, 1670. He was living in 1715 and his widow married (2) before 7 Dec., 1718, Elias Critchett and was living in 1730.

*Children:* (1) James, named in the will of John Goddard; m. Mary Smith.—(2) Elizabeth, m. 13 Jan., 1691-2, John Crommett.—(3) Abigail, m. ab. 1700, James Nock.—(4) Welthen, m. ab. 1692, Robert Huckins; (2) John Grey of Oyster River.—(5) Ann; m. James Bunker.—(6) Benjamin, b. 1677; m. Mary Leavitt.—(7) Mary, m. 9 Oct., 1702, John Rollins of Newbury.

*Descendant:* Mrs. Florence Adelaide Crane.

THOMPSON, JOHN, Sr., 1659-1734. He was son of William Thompson of old Kittery (Eliot), and was born there at the Thompson homestead near Cold Harbor on Sturgeon Creek. His father had a grant of land in Dover, but never came here to live. He died in 1676, and his son, John, inherited this grant and came to Oyster River to live when he was about twenty-one, and in 1680 married Sarah Woodman, daughter of Captain John and Mary (Field) Woodman. His house was a short distance west of the present College buildings. He gave bond in 1684 for the proper administration of his father's estate and to provide for James, his lame brother; this brother turned out to be a very successful tailor. March 30, 1708, "John Thompson and James Thompson, sons of William Thompson, late of Kittery," conveyed the homestead at "Cold Harbor," in what is now Eliot, on Fore River, opposite Dover Neck, to Francis Allen. The deed was witnessed by Jonathan Woodman, Robert Huckins and David Kincaid. John Thompson's will, dated 12 April, 1733, was probated 24 July, 1734.

His grandson, Hon. Ebenezer Thompson of Durham, was one of the prominent men and officials during the Revolutionary war. He married Mary Torr.

Following is the list of William Thompson's children; also their ages as given in the probate records of 1677:

John, aged 18 years; m. Sarah Woodman, dau. of Capt. John.

William, aged 16; m. prob. Mary Lovering.

Robert, aged 13; "living with Toby Hanson in Dover."

James, aged 11; m. Elizabeth Frye.

Alexander, aged 6; m. Ann Curtis.

Judith, aged 2.

Children of John and Sarah Woodman Thompson, born at Oyster River: (1) John; m. Mary, dau. of Moses Davis, son of Ens. John Davis of Haverhill and



Oyster River.—(2) Jonathan; m. 23 Jan., 1717-8, Sarah Burnham.—(3) Robert; m. Abigail Emerson of Durham.—(4) Sarah; m. 12 June, 1718, Samuel Hill.—(5) Hannah; m. Moses Stevens of Somersworth.—(6) Elizabeth; m. 6 July, 1727, Eleazer Clark of Wells, Me.—(7) Mary; m. Hubbard Stevens.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Sophia Dodge Hall, John Scales.

---

TRICKEY, FRANCIS, was at Kittery before 1660; that year he received a grant of land from the town on Gunnison's Neck which he sold to the Gunnisons. In real estate transactions he is called "fisherman". He was a tax payer in Dover in 1649. He resided in Portsmouth in 1652 and later. This record shows he was a busy man, attending to business where it paid the best income. He died about 1682, and his son, John, in 1686; his widow was living in 1691. His daughter, Martha, married Elihu Gunnison; they lived on Gunnison's Neck; from him the name of the neck was taken. Another daughter, Sarah, married Samuel Winkley of Portsmouth and Kittery, where the Winkleys were great shipbuilders. His children were: John, Martha and Sarah, as above mentioned.

*Descendant:* Mrs. Adelaide Florence Crane.

---

TUCKER, JOHN, may have been son of Nicholas Tucker, who bought 40 acres of Champernowne, 17 May, 1686, "running from ye Stage point East," in Kittery. From him a creek took the name "Tucker's Creek." On this creek was a saw mill, in use for many years; it is mentioned in a deed of 1708. Tucker's house stood not far from the mill. In various transactions John Tucker is called "fisherman." In 1728 he married Elizabeth Lead of Newcastle, and they lived on what is now known as "Elwyn's Road." Their son, Joseph Tucker, was born there on 3 June, 1732. He died there, 17 Feb., 1821.

*Descendant:* Captain Thomas Manning Jackson.

TREWORGYE, JAMES, as agent for his father-in-law, bought land in Old Kittery (Eliot), in 1635. He married at Kingsweare, England, 16 March, 1616, Katharine Shapleigh, daughter of Alexander, and sister of Major Nicholas Shapleigh; he went to Newfoundland about 1643, and died there not long after. His widow returned to Kittery and before 1650 married Edward Hilton, Sr., at Exeter; her daughter, Elizabeth, had married John Gilman of Exeter; it is not known which married first, the mother or the daughter, but probably the mother and the daughter came there to live with the Hilton family.

*Children:* (1) John, bapt. at Kingsweare, England, 30 Dec., 1618; m. Penelope Spencer.—(2) Joan; m. John Amarandeth.—(3) Samuel, b. 1628; m. Dorcas Walton; he was a mariner at Portsmouth, 1674.—(4) Lucy, b. about 1632; m. Humphrey Chadburne, Sr.; (2) Thomas Wills; (3) Hon. Elias Stileman; they were all rich men. She survived Mr. Stileman, hence had the widow's dower of three large estates.—(5) Elizabeth, b. 1636; m. 7 June, 1657, John Gilman, known as Hon. John; d. 8 Sept., 1719.

John Treworgye, above named, came over as agent of John Winter (at Portland) before 1639. Later he took his father's place as agent of his grandfather, Alexander Shapleigh. He lived in Kittery, 1640-1649. Married 15 Jan., 1646, Penelope, daughter of Thomas and Penelope (Filiall) Spencer at Newbury, Mass. He had a son John, born in Newbury, 12 Aug., 1649. He was appointed Commissioner for Newfoundland 8 April, 1651, and held that office several years. See Maine Hist. Coll., Vol. 3, p. 223. He had a son James, as shown by the will of Mrs. Katharine Hilton, widow of Edward.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Mr. Walter Blake McKinney.

TUTTLE, JOHN, 1618-1663. He came over in the ship "Angel Gabriel," which was wrecked on the coast of Maine, but the passengers were all rescued. He first appeared in Dover in 1640, as one of the signers of the petition against having the town come under the rule of Massachusetts. He did not sign the Combination agreement for good government. He acquired 8 acres of land on Dover Neck, and had his house lot on High street, near where now is Riverview Hall. In 1642 he had a grant of "Lot No. 7," of the "20-acre lots," on the west side of Back River; this lot is adjacent to the Three Creeks, in that river; that lot of land and other land adjacent which he bought, remained in possession of the Tuttlés, his descendants, until the beginning of the 20th century, 250 years. Some of his descendants still live in the Back River district. He also had a grant of land on the east shore of Great Bay. In the legal documents he is styled "planter." His son, Judge John Tuttle, was one of the noted men of Dover and the province; he was one of the "Captains of Industry," as well as a great political leader and the holder of important offices, which need not be mentioned here.

He died intestate in May or June, 1663, leaving a widow, Dorothy, and three children; she was appointed administratrix of the estate. In the Court's decree it says: "yt the eldest daughter of deceased is married and hath had her portion already; yt ye youngest daughter is to have £15 when she comes to age of 18, or be dispossessed on marrying." The son, John Tuttle, then 17, when he comes to 21 years of age, is to have the balance of the real estate, a large property at that time. Dorothy Tuttle was taxed several years in succession following the death of her husband. It is not known when they were married, but probably after he came to Dover. Date of her death is not known.

*Children:* (1) Elizabeth, b. —; m. Capt. Philip

Cromwell of Dover Neck; they had children; she survived him.—(2) Thomas, b. —; was killed by a tree falling on him when he was engaged in felling a tree in the forest; he was a young man, unm.—(3) John, b. 1646; d. in June, 1720. 12 March, 1693-4, he was chosen unanimously Town Clerk and was re-elected annually up to 1719. He was elected selectman in 1686, and in several other years. In 1698 he was elected Representative and served continuously until 1708. He was captain of a military company several years. He was Justice of the Court of Common Pleas for many years; and all the time busily engaged in the lumber business and other important affairs.—(4) Dorothy, b. —; m. Capt. Samuel Tibbetts, one of the prominent citizens of Dover Neck, and grandson of the immigrant, Henry Tibbetts.

*Descendants:* Col. Daniel Hall, Alvah H. Place.

---

RALPH TWOMBLY, 1625-1686, was born in England about 1625; he died in Dover, N. H., in 1686. It is not known when he came to Dover, but probably about 1650, and became a resident of Dover Neck. His name can be found on the map of that village, showing that he was a neighbor of Gov. Thomas Roberts. Later he became a resident of that part of Dover then called Cochecho. Here he passed the remaining years of his life, one of the respected citizens, an owner of much land, and a large tax payer.

His will is dated 28 February, 1684; it was proved 7-8 mo., 1686, showing he had died that year. Elizabeth, his wife, and his son, John, were executors. If his son, John, lived with his mother they were to occupy the homestead jointly; if not, his wife was to have the estate for life, after which John should have one-half. If son Ralph lived with his mother till he was twenty-one, then he was to have ten pounds in money, or goods equivalent to money. To son Joseph a heifer.

To daughter Mary Tibbetts, five shillings. To each of the other children—Elizabeth, Hope, Sarah, Esther, and William, when 18 years of age, a cow.

*Children:* (1) John, born about 1659.—(2) Joseph, born 1661; m. Mary Tibbetts.—(3) Ralph, who had a son Ralph.—(4) Elizabeth.—(5) Hope.—(6) Sarah.—(7) Esther.—(8) William.

Of these, mention will be made of the eldest son. John Twombly married Rachel ——. He made his will 18 July, 1724, and gave his wife one-half of the homestead, lying on the south side of the road leading down to Joseph Hanson's and so on to the Neck. After her decease it was to go to son William. To his son John he gave 20 acres at Littleworth, as by deed. To sons Joseph and Samuel certain tracts of land, they to pay legacies to their uncles and aunts, as provided in the will of their grandmother, Elizabeth. To son Benjamin, five pounds. To William half of the homestead. To daughters, Sarah, Mary, Rachel, Esther and Anna, £5 each, William to support his mother. Wife and son Joseph executors.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Ellen S. (Peavey) Rounds, Mrs. Edna (Young) Demeritt.

---

VARNEY, HUMPHREY, was admitted as an inhabitant in Dover 6-4 mo., 1659; in 1662 he was arraigned in court for being absent from Church too many Sundays in succession; he pleaded "*non conviction*," on having the law read to him; the court admonished him not to be absent any more. That was when the Quaker women missionaries were at work in Dover, and Mr. Varney was inclined to give them a fair hearing; he finally became a member of the Society of Friends. His house and lot were on the west side of High street, above where the present road leads to Bellamy station.

*Descendant:* Herbert C. Varney.

WALDERNE, MAJOR RICHARD, 1615-1689; he was born in Alcester, England; he came to Dover in 1635; after looking over the situation he returned to England and married a "gentlewoman of very good family," and returned with his bride in 1637. He bought a house and lot on High street, and that was their home until about 1655. During that time he had built a saw mill and a grist mill at the lower falls of the Cochecho River. He sawed lumber and built ships and sold his lumber in the West Indies and in England. About 1655 he took his family up river to reside, having his house on the north side of the river, about where now stands the Court House. In 1675 the house was converted into a garrison, and did service until it was burned by the Indians, 28 June, 1689. They killed the Major before they burned his house; his ashes and bones were gathered up and buried in the burial ground, now on the east side of St. John's Methodist Episcopal Church on Chapel street. Major Walderne's career is one of the most distinguished in that period of the history of Dover. He held important offices in the town and province. He was many times elected Deputy or Representative to the General Court in Boston; several times he was Speaker of the House, and at all times was the equal of the "greatest of the great men" in the Court. His career as soldier was equally important. He was known as "Captain Walderne" a number of years, before he was appointed Major, about 1670; his career as "Major Walderne" is one of the most distinguished of New Hampshire men of the 17th century. It is not necessary in this connection to say more concerning this great business man, statesman and warrior.

The Major's first wife, already mentioned, died, and he married (2) Annie Scammon, probably sister of Richard Scammon; she died 7 Feb., 1685. The graves of his wives are unmarked in the old cemetery, at the east of St. John's Methodist Episcopal church



on Chapel street, where tradition says his bones, collected from the ashes of the burned garrison, were also buried.

*Children:* (1) Paul; d. about 1669 at Algiers, where he was with one of his father's ships, probably its captain; he was a young man of business capacity, engaged with his father in various branches of work, of which the Major had many. In the preceding year he was at Penacook with Peter Coffin.—(2) Timothy; d. when a student at Harvard College; the year is not known on account of the absence of early records.—(3) Richard, b. 1650; he was educated as a merchant under Governor Willoughby, at Charlestown, Mass. At an early age he settled at Portsmouth, where he worked in conjunction with his father in his extensive shipping and mercantile affairs. He was a leading man not only in Portsmouth, but in the Province. He was a member of the convention of 1690; Councillor in 1689; Representative in 1691 and 1692; Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas; Judge of Probate; and Colonel of one of the New Hampshire regiments. He was twice married, (1) to Hannah, dau. of President Cutt; she d. 14 Feb., 1691-2; (2) 6 Feb., 1692-3, to Eleanor, dau. of Major William Vaughn; she was b. 5 March, 1669-70; d. Sept., 1727; he d. 3 Nov., 1730.—(4) Anna; m. Rev. Joseph Gerrish.—(5) Elnathan, b. 6 July, 1659; d. 10 Dec., 1659.—(6) Esther, b. 1 Dec., 1660; m. Henry Elkins; (2) Abraham Lee; (3) Richard Jose; (4) ——. She died in the Isle of Jersey.—(7) Mary, b. 14 Sept., 1663; d. young.—(8) Eleazer, b. 1 May, 1665; nothing more known of him.—(9) Elizabeth, b. 8 Oct., 1666; m. John Gerrish of Dover.—(10) Maria, b. 17 July, 1668; d. aged 14.

*Descendants:* John Newman Thompson, Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

WALDERNE, WILLIAM, 1601-1646. He was born in Alcester, England, and came over with his brother Richard (the Major) in 1635; he was 14 years

older than his brother. Various papers to and from him are in existence, but none of great importance or particular interest. He owned shares in the Dover plantation, and that was probably the reason why his brother Richard was induced to come over and become a citizen in the new plantation. He became an active member of the organization, and appears to have been a very able man. He was the first Town Clerk, holding that office at the time of his death. Very little of the records which he kept survive the "tooth of time." The most important of these is the list of grantees to the "20-acre lots" on the west side of Back River, which were granted in 1642. He was associate judge in the local court. He was Deputy, or Representative, in the General Court at Boston in 1646, and performed very efficient service for the town. He was member of the First Church. He was largely engaged in various business transactions for improvement of the town. In September, 1646, he was drowned, by accident, in crossing the Kennebunk River. George Smith was appointed Clerk to succeed him, in November, 1646. On petition of his brother Richard, George Smith and Elder Starbuck were appointed by the court to examine William's papers and sort out those that belonged to private individuals, and hand over the public documents to the Court. In October, 1647, Capt. Thomas Wiggin and Edward Rawson were appointed administrators of his estate. They finished their work, and in May, 1649, the estate was passed over to Elder Nutter and John Hall "to dispose of as they judge may best tend to the improvement of the estate, and to be ready to be accountable when the Courte shall think meete to call for it."

*Children:* (1) Christopher, mentioned only in chancery papers.—(2) John, perhaps b. as by deposition, 1624 or '25.—(3) Edward, who was at Ipswich in 1648, and as Savage says early left for England.—(4) Mary apparently went to England.—(5) Samuel

in England in 1676.—(6) Isaac of Portsmouth, York and Boston, a physician.—(7) George, taxed in Dover, 1671.—(8) William b. about 1642, as by deposition; he was taxed in Dover in 1664.—(9) Alexander, taxed in Dover, 1664; d. in 1676.—(10) Prudence, m. Richard Scammon.

*Descendants:* George W. Seavey, Miss Annie Katharine Seavey, Mrs. Lucy E. Gordon Varney.

---

WALTON, GEORGE, 1606-1686, was of Exeter in 1639 when he signed the "Combination" for good government; later he came to Dover and kept an "ordinary" on Dover Neck, receiving a license 20. 10 mo. 1648, for which privilege he was to pay twenty shillings for every pipe of wine which he might sell. He went to Great Island and engaged in the same business as at Dover. 8, 1 mo., 1651 he sued Humphrey Chadbourne because the house that Humphrey had built for Walton was not built according to contract, and won the case. He was not so fortunate 7, 9 mo., 1651, when he was "admonished" by the Court for "abusing the Lord's Day in carrying boards and going to the Isles of Shoals." Various purchases, law suits, etc., are recorded of him, but none of much importance, but they show that he was an industrious man and looked carefully after his own interests. Alice, his wife, is said by Sewall (vol. I., p. 417), in 1664, to be "reputed one of the most godly women thereabout." Of this her descendants are properly proud.

*Children:* (1) Abishag, witnessed a deed to her father, 1659; married Robert Taprell, shipmaster. He died at sea November, 1678, leaving, as he thought, his wife and three daughters. She, however, may have been dead at that time, as the inventory of her estate is dated 23 Jan., 1678-9. The daughters are named in their grandfather Walton's will: Alice, Priscilla and Grace.—(2) Martha, b. 1642 or earlier; m. Edward West of Great Island, and d. before 29 Jan., 1679.—(3)

Dorcas, gave a deposition in 1666; m. Samuel Treworgye.—(4) Mary, b. about 1646 (aged about 32 in 1678); m. Samuel Robie, who was born 12 Feb., 1628-9.—(5) George, b. 1649, was a ship master. His wife, Mary, was about 32 in 1678, and married Samuel Rand 14 Aug., 1679. Samuel Walton, mentioned in his grandfather Walton's will, and to whom Mr. Robert Taprell left his outdoor effects, must have been son of George.—(6) A child drowned 5 May, 1657.—(7) Shadrach, b. 1658; (Col.); d. "October 3, 1741, aged 83." He was many years commander of the fort on Great Island, was at one time commander in chief of the combined New Hampshire and Massachusetts forces to the Eastward, and served for many years as a member of the Council.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby.

---

WARREN, JAMES, 1621-1702. He deposed, 13 Sept., 1701, aged eighty years, that he had lived in upper Kittery, now South Berwick, "near fiftie years." He came there in 1651, when Richard Leader brought his Scots from the Lynn Iron Works to run the saw-mill at Great Works and help colonize that region. He had been taken prisoner at the battle of Dunbar, by Oliver Cromwell, 3 Sept., 1650, and sent with one hundred and fifty prisoners to Boston on the ship Unity. So many of them finally settled in upper Kittery that it was called "the Parish of Unity" in old deeds. One of Warren's daughters was captured by Indians and taken to Canada and there it was recorded, at the time of her baptism, that her father was a native of Berwick, Scotland, and that her mother, Margaret, was born in Ireland. James Warren's farm, laid out to him in 1656, fronted on Cow Cove, where Capt. John Mason's servants landed his cows in 1634.

*Children:* (1) Gilbert, b. 1654; m. Sarah, dau. of James and Elizabeth Emery and widow of John Thompson.—(2) Margaret, m. James Stackpole.—(3) Jane,

m. 4 Aug., 1690, William Grant.—(4) James, m. 1691, Mary, dau. of John and Mary (Chadbourne) Fost of ancient Dover. He became a prominent man in upper Kittery and has many descendants in Maine.—(5) Grizel, b. 6 March, 1662; m. (1) Richard Otis, as his third wife. He and a daughter were slain in the Dover massacre of 1689, and Grizel and her babe, Margaret, were carried as captives to Canada, where she m. (2) Philip Robitaile and had five children. She lived to the age of 89.

The Hull Genealogy says James Warren married Grissell Hull, dau. of Rev. Joseph Hull of Oyster River; she was born 1630; as Mr. Warren's youngest child has the name Grizel it may be that his first wife, Margaret, died and Grissell Hull became his second wife; the given name seems to indicate that family relation.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie Wentworth (Stackpole) Baer; Lorenzo E. Baer.

---

WARDELL, WILLIAM, was one of the founders of Exeter and supposed to be the brother of Thomas, also a founder of that town. He probably came to this country in 1633 with Edmund Quincey, whose servant he is described as being, and joined the Boston Church, 9 Feb., 1634. He received in Boston, 20 Feb., 1636, two acres of land laid out at Mount Wallaston only for present planting, and 19 Feb., 1637, a great lot at the same place "for three heads." But the next year he migrated to Exeter, being disarmed as a friend of the Antinomian party. He took with him some cattle, or goats, as it appears that he had in the first division of lands one hundred and twenty poles of meadow "on this side of Mr. Hilton's," and the same quantity at Lamprey River. He also had ten acres and fifty poles of upland; and set his hand to the Combination. In January, 1639, with Wheelwright and others, he was dismissed from the Boston Church to organize the Church at Exeter, which was completed that year.

He left Exeter with Wheelwright and went with him to Wells and helped organize that town. He subscribed as a witness to the deed of Sagamore, Thomas Chabinocke to John Wadleigh, at Wells, 18 Oct., 1649, and attested by said Wardell's oath, 25 March, 1657. He also swore allegiance to Massachusetts at Wells, 5 July, 1653. It is not known when he left Wells, but he died in Boston in 1670.

*Children:* They had two children baptized in Boston: (1) Eliakim, 9 Nov., 1634, and Martha, 3 Sept., 1637. Two others born probably in Exeter.—Benjamin, in Feb., 1640, and Samuel, 16 May, 1643.

*Descendants:* Joseph Foster, Miss Isabel Foster.

---

WEEKS, LEONARD. It appears that Mr. Weeks was a native of Wells, Somerset County, England, as he was baptized in the parish there in 1629, as son of John Wyke. His name first appears in the neighborhood of the Pascataqua River, 6th of Dec., 1655, when he witnessed a bond in York County. He next appears in Portsmouth, 29th of June, 1656, when he received a grant of 8 acres of land in Portsmouth, being in that part of it which is now called Greenland. Previous to that he had been overseer of Captain Champernowne's plantation in the vicinity of the Great Bay. That grant of land shows that Mr. Weeks had been in Portsmouth long enough to secure the confidence and esteem of the authorities of the town and its citizens, as they never made grants to strangers. July 5, 1660, he received a grant of 44 acres; and next of 34 acres; and not long after that 10 more acres were granted him, all of what is now Greenland. In February, 1661, he had commenced housekeeping at Winnicut River (Greenland), and there he lived the rest of his life, dying there in 1707. In 1667 he married Mary Haines, daughter of his neighbor, Deacon Samuel Haines, who had moved there from Dover Neck, where he was one



of the first settlers. Dover gave him a grant of land, claiming ownership of that territory. Greenland was not incorporated until 1703.

The first office held by Mr. Weeks was constable. In 1666 he was one of the Selectmen, and at times later. He was sheriff for a few years. In 1669 he was member of the committee that laid out the road from Greenland to Bloody Point. His pew in the meetinghouse at Portsmouth was No. 4 in front of the pulpit. Much of the original grants of land that he owned has remained in possession of his lineal descendants to the present time.

The old Norfolk County Court records of date—"4th mo. 26, 1660. Leonard Weeks, for swearing, by God, and calling John Hall, of Greenland, ould dog & ould slave, and that he would knock him in ye head, was fined 10 shillings for swearing, & to have an admonition for his reviling and threatening speeches, & pay fees of court 3 shillings."

The old Weeks house, made of brick, stands on the Leonard Weeks farm, a short distance west of the Parade in Greenland. In "Brewster's Rambles" it is said to have been built in 1638, of bricks burnt in front of the house. It is two stories high, 36 feet long and 22 feet wide. The walls of the lower story are 18 inches thick. The bricks in the front wall are of different colors, laid in order so as to appear something like the squares on a checker board. The lower story is 8 ft. 8 in. high. The second story is 8 feet, and the steep pitch of the roof affords room for a large garret. The windows were originally small, diamond-shaped glass, set in lead, but have been changed to a later style. The timbers are hard wood—oak beams hewn 12 by 14 inches; the sleepers are of red oak, with the bark still on, about ten inches in diameter.

As to the time of its being built, the following statement was made in 1873 by Enoch H. Clark, an aged citizen of Greenland, who said: "The owners of

the brick house told me it was built by Leonard Weeks' son, Captain Samuel Weeks. As their father told me it would be (in 1873) 160 to 170 years old." So the probability is that it was built about 1710, in the Indian war period. It was so built as to provide safety from attacks by the Indians who were prowling about in that section of New Hampshire. At the present time (1918) it is about 205 years old.

*Children:* (1) John, b. 14 June, 1668; m. —; had 3 children; d. before 1711-2.—(2) Samuel, b. 14 Dec., 1670; m. Elinor, dau. of Samuel Haines, Jr.; she was b. 23 Aug., 1675; they had 7 children; she d. 12 Nov., 1736; he lived on the home farm and is supposed to have built the brick house, already mentioned. He d. 26 March, 1746.—(3) Joseph, b. 1 March, 1672; m. Hannah —; cordwainer; lived in Greenland.—(4) Joshua, b. 30 June, 1674; m. Nov., 1699, Comfort Hubbard, sister of Thomas; they resided at Bay Side, and had 10 children; she d. 20 March, 1756. They were called the "Bay Side Family;" Capt. Samuel's was the "Brick House Family."—(5) Mary, b. 19 July, 1676; m. Lieut. Joshua Brackett; he was b. in 1672; d. 1749; had 10 children.—(6) Jonathan, m. Eliza Cate.—(7) Margaret, b. 4 June, 1679; m. Tobias Lear; grandparents of Washington's private secretary.—(8) Sarah, m. Tobias Langdon, grandparents of Gov. John Langdon.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Ella Weeks Lamson, Walter N. Weeks, Harriet J. Wentworth.

---

WENTWORTH, WILLIAM, 1615-1697. He was born at Alford, Lincolnshire, England; he died in Dover, N. H., and was buried in the grave yard on his farm. He came to Boston in 1636 with Rev. John Wheelwright and party. He remained in Boston until Wheelwright left there to form the settlement at Exeter, and came with him, being of the same opinion in religious matters, having a family connection with him,

and being one of his parishioners in the old country. So he was in Exeter in 1638 and helped organize the town, also a little later the Church. He signed the Combination agreement, 4 July, 1639. He remained there till 1642, when he went to Wells with Wheelwright; he helped organize that town and Church, and remained there until 1649, when he came to Dover to live. For a short time he resided at Dover Neck, which was the seat of government. The town gave him a grant of land, 5 Dec., 1652, "near the Great Hill" (Garrison Hill), and he came up to "Cochecho" to live. He built his house on that lot, and there was his home the rest of life. That land is still in possession of the Wentworth family, his descendants, having been in possession of that family 265 years. In that same year he, with others, received a grant of the falls on Fresh Creek, not far from his home, on which he built a sawmill and received a grant of timber around it. For a number of years he was engaged in the lumber business and acquired much wealth. He was admitted to membership in the First Church while he resided on The Neck, and remained one of its strong supporters to the end of life. He was elected and installed in 1655 as one of the Ruling Elders of the Church. After that, in the records he is always spoken of as "Elder Wentworth." He was very active in town affairs, holding various offices, and acting as peacemaker on many occasions. At some time after the decease of Rev. Samuel Dudley, minister at Exeter, which occurred in 1683, he was employed to preach there, and continued to do so until 1693. His physical vigor was remarkable, as is evidenced by his successful resistance to the attempts of the Indians to enter the Heard garrison in June, 1689; he held the gate fast so they could not enter. He was the progenitor of a long line of descendants, able and stalwart, mentally and physically, three of whom held the highest executive offices in the Province of New Hampshire. Others have sat in

the councils of the nation, and many more have manifested the hereditary capacity and force in various callings.

*Children:* Samuel, b. 1641, at Wells, probably; d. of small pox in 1691, aged 50. He m. in 1664, Mary Benning, who was b. at Tadmour High Cross, in London. She m. (2) Hon. Richard Martyn; d. 20 Jan., 1724-5, aged 77. They had five sons and two daughters, the third son was Lieut. Gov. John, b. 16 Jan., 1671. Samuel remained in Dover until 1669, residing near Garrison Hill; he then removed to Great Island (Newcastle), and kept a tavern there, to which "the sign of ye dolphin" was affixed; he had been given a license "to entertain strangers and to sell & brew beare." He sold that tavern in 1678 and removed to Portsmouth, and soon after built the house that stands at the "south side of Dock street, at the north end of Manning street." It is a large house, built for tavern purposes; it is probably as old as any house in that city. He was made a freeman, 3 May, 1676, and in his application therefor, he sets forth that he was "a householder and in full communion with ye Church at Dover."

John, b. prior to 1649, probably at Wells; nothing is found of him prior to 1668; he took the "oath of fidelity" 21 June, 1669, which shows that he was then 21. In December, 1774, his father gave him land in Dover, now part of Rollinsford, near Garrison Hill. In 1675 he removed to York, Me., and resided there until after 1686. In 1693 he appears to be living at Newbury, Mass. In 1704 he was occupying land in what is now Canton, Mass., then called Punkapaug, an Indian plantation. He paid rent, and it does not appear that he owned any land there. His children lived there. His wife's name was Martha. He died about 1716, as after that year his son John ceased to be called "Jr."

Gershom Wentworth is supposed to be the third son of Elder William, b. about 1649, as he was on the

tax list in Dover in 1670, showing he was 21. He had grants of land from the town; his father gave him some north of Garrison Hill. "Gershom Wentworth, of Quochecho, was married to Hannah, daughter of Edward French, of Salisbury, Mass., 18 March, 1695-6, by Major Robert Pike." He may have had a former wife, if so, they had no children who lived to maturity. He lived two miles from the old Court House in Dover, on the road to Salmon Falls, nearly opposite the late Augustus Rollins' residence, and next what was the summer residence of the late U. S. Senator Edward H. Rollins. On 26 May, 1730, he and wife Hannah deeded this land and his stock to their son, Samuel, for their maintenance, and it continued in six generations of his family.

Ezekiel Wentworth must have been among the elder members of the family; as he was on the tax list of 1672 he was then 21, hence was b. ab. 1651. His wife's name was Elizabeth. It appears he lived in that part of Old Dover which was incorporated as Somersworth, 22 April, 1754; in that part of Somersworth which was incorporated as Rollinsford, 3 July, 1849; and in that part of Rollinsford known as Salmon Falls Village. His dwelling doubtless stood near the spot where his son, Col. Paul, built the house now occupied by the family of the late John B. Wentworth, of Salmon Falls. He was one of the prominent men of the old town, and left a large estate to his family. He was Representative in the Provincial Legislature at the time of his death in May, 1712; six generations of his Wentworth descendants were members of New Hampshire Legislatures, and occupied other high official positions.

Elizabeth Wentworth, dau. of Elder William and Elizabeth Kenny Wentworth, was b. in 1653; her first husband was James Sharp, probably of Newcastle, where her brother Samuel lived. It is not known when James Sharp died, but after his death Elizabeth m.

Richard Tozer, Jr., which family has an interesting record in the Indian wars. There is a tradition that her husband, Richard Tozer, Jr., was taken prisoner and carried to Canada twice and his wife three times,—twice with him and once alone. There are also many traditions touching the transactions of this Mrs. Elizabeth (Wentworth) Tozer with the Indians. One is that the Indians once attacking her while she was making soap, she threw it upon them so fast while it was boiling hot, that they were obliged to retreat. Another is that, dressed in man's clothes, with a gun in hand, she was accustomed to act as sentry upon the house while the men worked in the field. The fearfully exposed position where they lived at Salmon Falls fully justify the truthfulness of these traditions. For further particulars, see Vol. I., p. 150, Wentworth Genealogy.

Paul Wentworth, son of Elder William, was the last son, so far as any account exists, to die. He was b. ab. 1655. He received land from his father and lived upon it, near the present ancient homestead of Elder William. He lived there until 1681, or about that date, when he removed to Rowley, Mass. His wife's name was Catharine; their children were born in Rowley. He lived in that town until 1707, when he and his wife were dismissed from the Church to the Church in New London, Conn., to which town they had removed. He lived there until 1715, when he removed to Norwich; that was his home till his death in 1750, at the great age of 95 years, last of the great family. It is supposed that his wife's maiden name was Barnard.

Sylvanus Wentworth appears to be the next child of Elder William, in regular order; date of his birth is not known; he m. Elizabeth —; his father gave him land in what is now Rollinsford; he lived on it till driven off by the massacre by the Indians, 28 June, 1689; he then settled in Rowley, where his daughter,



Elizabeth, was born, 27 August, 1689. His home out in Rollinsford was beyond the protection of the garrison, so he removed to Rowley. Their daughter, Elizabeth, m. Nathaniel Dresser of Rowley. Not much else is known of Sylvanus Wentworth.

Timothy Wentworth was probably the last son by the first wife of Elder William; date of his birth is not known; his wife's name was Sarah Cromwell, according to family tradition. They lived in the South Berwick part of Old Kittery. Various land transactions show this; he was a prominent citizen; he made his will at Berwick, 3 May, 1719; it was proved 8 July following, showing that he died that year.

Ephraim Wentworth was son of Elder William's second wife, Elizabeth ——. He lived in Dover, on or adjoining the Wentworth grants; it was on the north side of Garrison Hill. He m. (1) between 22 Oct., 1696, and July, 1699, Mary, dau. of Richard and Grace Miller, of Kittery. He made his will 16 March, 1638; it was proved 29 June, 1748. His second wife's name was Elizabeth ——; all the children were by the first wife.

Benjamin Wentworth was son of Elder William's second wife, and youngest of the family; date of birth not given; m. Sarah Allen; he lived on the homestead (now in Rollinsford), where the Elder first settled when he came to Dover. It is still (1918) in possession of the Wentworth family, never having passed out of the name. The following from the "*New England Journal*" of 5 August, 1728, gives the only account known of his death:—

"We are informed that some days ago, Mr. Benjamin Wentworth, riding over a bridge (otherwise called the boom) in the river Cochecho, N. H., fell into the said river, where both he and his horse were drowned."

In a case regarding a land title, 29 Jan., 1756, his wife deposed that she was seventy-six years old, and

that she came to live at Cochecho (Dover) fifty-nine years before. This would place her coming in 1697, and her age at that time to be 17 years. She was probably a native of Salisbury, Mass. She died at the home of her grandson, Bartholomew, 12 July, 1770, aged 91 years.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie Wentworth Baer, Lorenzo E. Baer, Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney, Elmer Marston Wentworth.

---

WIGGIN, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1600-1667. The first we know of Captain Thomas Wiggin was about 1631, when he appeared at Hilton Point (Dover Point), as agent of the company that bought Edward Hilton's grant, which he had received by a renewed grant in 1630. He appears to have remained about one year, looking over the territory and making plans in regard to making the settlement on Dover Neck. He returned to England and spent another year in promoting the scheme of getting families to agree to come over and settle on that beautiful hill. In the fall of 1633 he had gathered his company and they sailed, arriving at Salem in the ship *James*, 10 Oct., 1633, after eight weeks' passage. They were reshipped to Dover as soon as the work could be done, arriving here the last week in October. Captain Wiggin continued as agent seven years, by which time the village was well organized, and settlers were branching out in various directions, where they had secured good grants. In 1637 the English Land Company sold their interests to their agent, Capt. Wiggin. This Upper Plantation then embraced what is now Dover, Durham, Madbury, Lee, Somersworth, Rollinsford, Newington, Stratham, and part of Greenland. He was busily engaged in land speculations during several years following. After the town came under control of Massachusetts in 1642 he was appointed one of the magistrates to govern the town, in the enforcement of the Massachusetts Bay

Colony laws, and English Common law. Dover men took care of the local affairs in town meetings where all the land grants were awarded. In 1645 Capt. Wiggin was Deputy for Dover in the General Court at Boston. In 1650 he became Assistant, and held that office several years, being one of the most influential men in the management of general public affairs in this part of old Norfolk County. In 1656 the Squamscot patent, as the territory was called which Capt. Wiggin controlled as agent of the "Shrewsbury men," was divided by the authority of Massachusetts into three shares, and Capt. Wiggin had the middle share, his residence then being at Sandy Point, near the mouth of the Squamscot River, where it empties into Great Bay. Just when he settled there is not known, but it was at some time between 1650 and 1656. His plantation was so large that he gave the town of Exeter a strip of land a mile wide and two or three miles long. In the possession of land he was the equal of an old Norman baron in England. He was somewhat autocratic in his ways in the height of his power which rendered him unpopular with the common people, so he did not escape envy and abuse.

For example: At the local court in Dover in 1655, Philip Chesley, a well-to-do Dover "husbandman," was presented "for reproachful speeches against the worshipful Capt. Wiggin," and being found guilty was sentenced to "make a public acknowledgment three times—First at the head of the Train Band; and at the next two public meeting days at Dover (Neck), when Oyster River people shall be there present:—Or be whipped ten stripes, and pay a fine of five pounds." Mr. Chesley was not whipped.

It is supposed that Capt. Wiggin was married in England about 1633; his wife's name was Catharine. They had two sons, Thomas and Andrew. The Captain died about 1667.

*Children:* (1) Andrew, b. ab. 1635; m. 1659,

Hannah Bradstreet, daughter of Gov. Simon Bradstreet, and granddaughter of Gov. Thomas Dudley, and Gov. John Wentworth; she d. in 1707; he d. in 1710. He owned a large estate on the east side of Great Bay, and was one of the big men of Exeter. They had four sons and five daughters.—(2) Thomas, b. 1640; m. Sarah Barefoot, sister of Gov. Walter Barefoot; he lived on "Captain's Hill," on Low street, on Dover Neck. He and his brother-in-law, Dr. Barefoot (as he then was known) were much engaged in the lumber business until the Doctor became engaged in political affairs. Then Wiggin removed to Sandy Beach, Great Bay, where he lived the rest of his life; for a while he and Barefoot were at enmity concerning land affairs on account of the claims set up by the Mason heirs; later they became reconciled, and Barefoot gave him a lot of land by will. Thomas and Sarah had one son and two daughters.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Lucy Gordon Varney, John Mark Moses, Mrs. Elizabeth A. L. Wood.

---

WILLIAMS, WILLIAM, was an early settler at Oyster River; he may have come over with Captain Thomas Wiggin, but there is no evidence of that except that Mr. Ballard Smith, in his account of Oyster River, as appears on page 76 of "Historical Memoranda of Ancient Dover," says: "Among those who came to Dover Neck with Captain Thomas Wiggins in 1633 were Francis Mathews, William Williams, John Goddard and Thomas Canney." Mr. Smith is not correct as regards John Goddard and Thomas Canney, for their names are on record as being members of the company sent over by Capt. John Mason. Mr. Williams did not sign the Combination paper in 1640. He received a grant of land from the town soon after that date, on the north side of Oyster River, just below Bunker's Creek, and that has been called the "Williams farm" to the present time (1918). He bought other

land in that vicinity. He was chosen constable in 1657 and in several years following. He, with several others, in 1660, was arraigned in court and convicted, and fined for being absent from meetings on the Lord's Day, eight days. His second wife was Agnes Field, widow of Darby Field, the first white man who ascended the White Mountains. He appears to have been a prosperous and generous hearted citizen; his name is on many pages of the old records.

*Children:* (1) Matthew, b. —; m. Elizabeth —; she was living in 1722. He was taxed in Dover from 1657 to 1668. In 1668 the estate of Matthew Giles was equally divided between Matthew Williams and Richard Knight.—(2) William, m. Margaret Stevenson.—(3) Mary; she was a witness in court in 1665.—(4) Elizabeth; she was a witness in court in 1665.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Annie (Blake) McKinney, Walter Blake McKinney.

---

WILLIAMS, THOMAS, was living at Saco before the Indian wars, and was many times selectman and commissioner, and in the Ligonias Government he served as Counsellor, or Assistant. His last years were spent in Berwick with his grandchildren.

*Children:* (1) Lucretia, m. Lieut. Richard Hitchcock.—(2) Henry, who lived in Scarborough and Portsmouth.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby.

---

WILLS, THOMAS, was a shipmaster, but after his second marriage was tavern-keeper at Berwick. Married (1) Sarah, daughter of Walter Abbott of Portsmouth; (2) widow Lucy (Treworgy) Chadbourne.

*Children by first wife:* (1) Thomas, d. a young man.—(2) Sarah, m. John Geer.

*Children by second wife:* (1) Joanna, m. Richard Cutt.

*Descendant:* Charles Thornton Libby.

WINGATE, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1625-1687. He came from England when he was a boy and was an apprentice to Thomas Leighton on Dover Neck, and when he was "out of his time" Mr. Leighton gave him the "20-acre lot" that the town had given him (Leighton) in 1642. Later the town granted Wingate twenty acres on the west of this lot. He prospered in business, and 18 April, 1660, he was made freeman. What is known as the Wingate farm was granted to him in the same year. He built a house on it; he and his descendants retained the ownership of the land until 1912, when the then owner, Miss Helen C. Wingate, sold it to Miss Elizabeth Coffin Sawyer, who annexed it to the Sawyer estate, known as Middlebrook Farm. Captain Wingate was commander of a militia company of Dover a number of years, and served in the Indian wars. He served as juryman many times, and was selectman several years. He was much engaged in the lumber business as well as being a successful farmer.

*Children:* (1) Anne, b. 18 Feb., 1667; m. before 1697, Israel Hodgdon and had son Shadrach, known as Deacon Shadrach, who married Mary Ham.—(2) John, b. 13 July, 1670. He inherited the old homestead and lived there all his life. He was a good farmer and a good citizen, and had a creditable military career. He was Captain of a company that took part in the expedition to Port Royal, in 1707. He participated in later war expeditions. His wife's name was Ann. He died in 1715. His widow married Capt. John Heard (b. in 1667), in 1725.—(3) Caleb; he went to Maryland or Delaware, when a young man and settled there; it is said he has descendants there.—(4) Moses; it is supposed that he is the Moses Wingate whose will was proved 7 Aug., 1705, having been made in London, England, 24 Jan., 1695. It says: "he being of New Hampshire in New England, Mariner, now at London, being sick," he gave to "Nicholas ffol-



lett, mariner, now in London, all my wearing Apparell; to sister Ann Wingate, spinster, all lands, tenements, debts, goods, chattels, etc." Nicholas ffollett and sister Ann were executors.—(5) Mary, no record.—(6) Joshua, b. 2 Feb., 1679 (second wife). He is known as Col. Joshua, and had a distinguished career. About the beginning of the 18th century he became a permanent resident of Hampton, where he was one of the leading citizens at a time of great political turmoil and Indian hostilities within the Province. One of his early acts, by order of Gov. Dudley, was to establish garrisons in Hampton, especially one near the meeting house, "to be of great contents, where the women and children may repair in case of danger." All the soldiers in town were ordered out to construct it. He was Captain in rank for many years; was commissioned Major in 1731; became Colonel of a regiment in 1744, and held the office for several years; was at the siege of Louisburg in 1745. In town and province affairs, Col. Wingate held a prominent place. He died 29 Jan., 1769.—(7) Abigail; no record.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Ellen Tasker Scales, Miss Susan Woodman.

---

WILSON, GOWEN, 1618-1686. At a court held in Boston, 28 July, 1641, the following record was made: "Gowen Wilson appearing, hee & his sureties discharged." He is mentioned there again in 1643. The Old Norfolk County records say that Gowen Wilson had a son that was born and died in Exeter. At Exeter on the first day of May, 1645, the selectmen, in behalf of the town, entered into an agreement with Gowen Wilson to drive and take the oversight of the cows and the other cattle of the inhabitants for that pasturing season. As the transaction illustrates the custom of the times, the document is here given in full. It is quite certain that the same custom prevailed in Dover, Hampton and Portsmouth, and other towns. Following is the agreement:

“It is covenanted and agreed upon between Gowen Wilson and the town of Exeter that the said Gowen is to keep all the neat herd of the town of Exeter from one-year-old and upwards (working cattle excepted) from the day of the date hereof until three weeks after Michaelmas, to go every morning through the town at the usual time cow-herds go forth, and so to have the cattle turned into the town street, and said Gowen to drive them into the woods, and all the day to keep them in such convenient places as may be best for their feeding, on both sides of the river, and at night to bring them home again, at the like usual time for herds coming home; in like manner to bring them through the street from the first house to the last who have cattle in that street, and to seek up, or cause to be sought, any that shall be lost from before him, and in like manner to keep them every third Sabbath day.

“And in consideration hereof the inhabitants of the town who have cattle are to pay or cause to be paid unto the said Gowen Wilson the sum of eleven pounds, to be paid by every man’s equal proportion according to the number of their cattle in manner as followeth, viz: At the first entry to have a peck of corn a head for all and every the milch cow, and a pound of butter a cow, suddenly, after his entry upon said work, as he shall have occasion to use it. And the rest of the afore-said (11.1) is half of it to be paid in good English commodities at price current, about the beginning of August next, and the other half of the pay to be paid in corn at harvest at 3 shillings a bushel.”

Witness to this agreement the hands of us,  
Gowen Wilson, John Legat, James Wall, Henry Roby.

This writing shows us some of the facts of interest about the conditions under which our Pioneer Ancestors had to make the beginnings along the Pascataqua River and its branches. The cattle were compelled to obtain their subsistence in the woods, because so little of the surrounding country was as yet cleared from

the forest growth. A cow-herd was necessary to keep them from straying; therefore it is clear that there was an absence of fences and enclosures to protect private property. The mode in which Mr. Wilson was to receive his compensation—in corn, butter, and English commodities, without a dollar of cash, reveals the extreme scarcity of money among the people. Indeed for long years afterwards, much of the business of the towns was carried on by barter, or “country pay,” as it was termed, and it would have been practical in no other method, as the money standards then were under England.

Gowen Wilson was in Kittery before 1652, and was a land owner, as in that year he put his signature to the submission paper which placed Kittery under Massachusetts. Later, 19 Jan., 1658, he received a grant of 24 acres at Goose Creek, and in 1673 he acquired adjoining land, making his farm 45 acres. He had then become a citizen of recognized importance in the town and they elected him one of the townsmen, or selectmen, in 1674 and 1675.

*Children:* (1) The Norfolk County records say that Gowen Wilson had a son that was born at Exeter, N. H., in November, 1647; the name is not given.—(2) John; d. young.—(3) Joseph; he is known in Kittery history as Sergeant Wilson; m. ab. 1682 Hannah, dau. of Richard and Ann (Turpin) Endle; he was selectman in 1703-04-05, in Kittery; he d. ab. 1710; his wife d. in 1748. They had ten children.—(4) Deborah; m. Andrew Haley.

*Descendants:* Justin H. Shaw, Samuel F. Walcott.

---

WOODMAN, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1630-1706. He was born in Malford, England, in 1630. He was son of Edward and Joanna Woodman; Edward was baptized in Corsham, Wiltshire, 27 Dec., 1606. Edward was son of Edward and Olive (Mallott) Woodman. Mr. Edward Woodman and his son, Capt. John, came over in

the ship *James*, landing at Boston, Mass., 3 June, 1635. The ship was almost two months making the voyage, having embarked on April 6. Mr. Woodman was one of the first settlers of Newbury, which was commenced in 1635. The history of that town states that—"Joshua Woodman, son of Mr. Edward Woodman, was the first white male child born in Newbury." Edward Woodman is always spoken of as "Mr." Edward Woodman; he was one of the prominent men of the town and church; he was Deputy in the General Court several times.

It is not known what year Captain Woodman came to Dover to live, but 15 July, 1656, he married Mary, daughter of Darby Field of Oyster River Point. We may assume he had been living at Dover before that, hence his acquaintance with Miss Field. He had a grant of land soon after, which is recorded in Dover Town Book as follows:—"Given & Granted by ye Selectmen & with ye approbation of ye major part of ye inhabitants of Oyster River, as appears under the selectmen's hands ye 30th 7 mo. 1660, unto John Woodman his heirs and assigns Twenty Acres of Land att ye west side of Wm. Beards Creek & on ye north side of Stony brook, the brook being ye first bounds unto ye aforesaid Creek & on ye west side of Mr. Hills line runs ninety-five rods to a marked tree by ye highway & from yt corner to a marked tree by a gutter & from thence bounded unto ye aforesaid head, excepting a Lott of Marsh, & his Lott was laid out & bounded by Ensign John Davis & Robert Burnum ye 7th 9th mo. 1672."

He here built his garrison on an elevated spot with commanding view, where it could be easily defended. The unsuccessful attack by the Indians in July, 1694, shows the proof of his wisdom. His first wife died 6 July, 1698, and he married (2) 17 Oct., 1700, widow Sarah (Burnham) Huckins. He died 17 Sept., 1706. (See page 291, Vol. I., History of Durham.)

When the inhabitants of Oyster River petitioned the General Court in Boston to be made a separate parish from Dover Neck, they elected Captain Woodman to represent them at the Court and present the petition May 17, 1669—"for this end we have sent John Woodman, an inhabitant among us, and give him power to join anie with him, as he shall see meet for the managing of this our petition and prosecution of our further reasons committed to him."—The best that Captain Woodman could do was to obtain a vote in town meeting to allow the inhabitants of Oyster River to build a meeting house at their own expense and to appropriate their tax for the ministry.

Captain Woodman was selectman seven years; moderator in town meetings; Justice of the Peace many years; deputy to the General Assembly in 1684, when resistance was made to the oppression of Gov. Cranfield. Captain Woodman's name heads the list of six men sent from Dover to the convention that was called to form a stable government upon the overthrow of Andros. This convention drew up a form of government, one branch of which was to be a Council, and in January, 1690, Captain Woodman was chosen a member of this Council. He was again Deputy for Dover in the Provincial Assembly from 1692 to 1696, 1699 and 1703. He served continuously from that year till his death in 1706. He was Justice of the Court of Common Pleas from 1702 till his death. He attained the rank of Captain of the militia company at Oyster River about 1680, and he remained in active service till he was three score and ten years of age, vigorous and alert. His garrison was accidentally burned in November, 1896. It had been kept in perfect repair in all the years up to that time.

*Children* of first wife: (1) John, b. ab. 1658; d. 10 June, 1705.—(2) Mary, b. ab. 1660; m. Edward Small.—(3) Sarah, b. ab. 1662; m. John Thompson; their home was on the old road, a short distance west



of the present railway station.—(4) Jonathan, b. 1665; m. Elizabeth Downing; they lived in Kittery; d. 1750.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Sophia Dodge Hall, Capt. George W. Pratt, John Scales, Miss Ella Gertrude Durgin.

---

WINKLEY, SAMUEL, 1666-1736. He came from Lancashire County, England, about 1680, and settled in Portsmouth, N. H. Later he bought land in Kittery, where he engaged in the ship and boat building business, which he followed all his life and which was continued by his son after his death. Soon after settling in Kittery he married Sarah Trickey, daughter of Francis and Sarah Trickey of Kittery and Portsmouth. His house was on Crooked Lane; the land about there had been granted to his father-in-law some time before, in 1656. Here Winkley established his shipyard, and it remained in possession of that family for three generations. In his later years he gave to his sons the management of the shipyard and he resided at Portsmouth, where he was engaged in mercantile affairs. He became a very wealthy man. He died in 1736, leaving an elaborate will, disposing of his large estate.

15 April, 1703, administration was granted to Samuel Winkley on the estate of his wife's mother, Mrs. Sarah Trickey, deceased. It is not known when his wife died, but the marriage of Samuel Winkley and Hannah Adams was recorded in Boston 12 Dec., 1705. His third wife was Elizabeth Fernald, to whom he was married in Nov., 1712. He moved to Portsmouth about 1710, and died there in 1736.

*Children:* (1) Samuel, b. 28 Oct., 1687; d. at sea ab. 1707.—(2) Michael, b. 13 May, 1689; d. 1699.—(3) William, b. Feb., 1700; m. Susannah Cutts Penhallow.—(4) Francis, b. 1689; m. Mary Emerson.—(5) Nicholas, d. when a young man.—(6) Sarah, m.



12 Feb., 1713-4, Tobias Langdon of Portsmouth.—(7) Elizabeth, m. Samuel Weeks of Boston.—(8) Samuel, d. after 1726, unm.

*Descendants:* Mrs. Florence Adelaide Crane, Mrs. Clara A. P. Blinn, Charles E. Winkley, Erastus E. Winkley, Emma Lougee Winkley.

## MAILING LIST, 1919

---

- Capt. Thomas M. Jackson, Raymond, N. H.  
Albert H. Lamson, Elkins, N. H.  
John M. Moses, R. F. D., No. 1, Barnstead, N. H.  
John L. M. Willis, M. D., Eliot, Maine.  
Alexander Dennett, Kittery, Maine.  
Henry W. Hardon, 60 Wall Street, New York, N. Y.  
Albert E. Rhodes, 183 Safford Street, Wollaston, Mass.  
Mrs. Alice J. Moore, Kittery Depot, Maine.  
Miss Theodora Chase, Kittery Depot, Maine.  
Mrs. Florence A. Crane, Valley Junction, Iowa.  
Eugene N. Spinney, Union, N. H.  
John Scales, 595 Central Ave., Dover, N. H.  
Mrs. Annie B. McKinney, 14 Gill Street, Columbus, Ohio.  
Justin H. Shaw, Kittery, Maine.  
Charles A. Hazlett, Portsmouth, N. H.  
Oliver R. Grant, 114 Liberty Street, New York, N. Y.  
James W. Locke, Kittery, Maine.  
Edgar A. Leighton, Somersworth, N. H.  
Miss Mary L. Spinney, South Eliot, Maine.  
Miss Susan Woodman, 102 Locust Street, Dover, N. H.  
Charles W. Tibbetts, Moody, Wells, Maine.  
Mrs. Hannah C. Tibbetts, Moody, Wells, Maine.  
Miss Annie K. Seavey, 85 Broadway, Dover, N. H.  
Mrs. Annie W. Baer, R. F. D., No. 2, Dover, N. H.  
Mrs. Ellen S. Rounds, 3 South Pine Street, Dover, N. H.  
William Hale, M. D., 45 Middle Street, Gloucester, Mass.  
Mrs. Ida E. Fernald, 1033 Walnut Street, Newton Highlands,  
Mass.  
Walter N. Weeks, Whitehall, N. Y.  
Mrs. Harriet J. R. Lydston, 44 Daniel Street, Portsmouth, N. H.  
David W. Hoyt, 49 Humboldt Avenue, Providence, R. I.  
Charles E. Winkley, 103 Euclid Street, Lynn, Mass.  
Mrs. Abbie G. Griffin, New Market, N. H.  
Mrs. Elizabeth E. Dorr, 35 Summer Street, Dover, N. H.  
Miss Annie M. Locke, Kittery, Maine.  
Harold C. Durrell, 36 Bartlett Avenue, Arlington, Mass.  
Mrs. Sarah M. L. Haley, South Lee, N. H.  
E. Melvin Hall, R. F. D., No. 4, Dover, N. H.  
Col. Daniel Hall, 55 Summer Street, Dover, N. H.  
Miss Sophia O. Hoyt, R. F. D., No. 1, Box 53, Newington, N. H.

- Mrs. Lydia A. K. Stevens, 159 Washington Street, Dover, N. H.  
 Edward E. Hanscom, 1232 Market Street, Philadelphia, Penn.  
 Arthur C. Harrington, Barre, Mass.  
 Mrs. Laura C. Heely, 409 Edgecomb Avenue, New York, N. Y.  
 Charles Wells Hall, 3 Waverly Avenue, Newton, Mass.  
 John N. Thompson, 3 Grove Street, Exeter, N. H.  
 Seth E. Dame, West Nottingham, N. H.  
 Mrs. Mary Safford Wildes, Kittery, Maine.  
 Alvah H. Place, New Market, N. H.  
 Joseph H. Dixon, Eliot, Maine.  
 Erastus E. Winkley, 103 Euclid Street, Lynn, Mass.  
 Miss Elizabeth M. Bartlett, Old Road, Eliot, Maine.  
 Walter B. Greene, New Market, N. H.  
 Joseph Foster, 298 Middle Street, Portsmouth, N. H.  
 Mrs. Mary E. Smith, 126 Wibird Street, Portsmouth, N. H.  
 Mrs. Elizabeth A. L. Wood, 404 South Street, Portsmouth, N. H.  
 Mrs. Lucy Gordon Varney, 743 Iglehart Avenue, St. Paul, Minn.  
 Mrs. Bertha Palmer Greene, New Market, N. H.  
 Henry J. Carr, 919 Vine Street, Scranton, Penn.  
 Mrs. Deborah E. W. Carr, 919 Vine Street, Scranton, Penn.  
 Sylvester Burnham, 386 High Street, Newburyport, Mass.  
 Mrs. Alice K. H. Rice, 35 Silver Street, Dover, N. H.  
 Albert H. Hall, 16 Gray Street, Cambridge, Mass., or  
 361 Boylston Street, Boston, Mass.  
 Mrs. Elizabeth Palmer Place, New Market, N. H.  
 Miss Jessie L. Fernald, 1033 Walnut Street, Newton Highlands,  
 Mass.  
 Major George W. Pratt, 15 Franklin Street, Boston, Mass.  
 Mrs. Clara A. P. Blinn, "The Roadside", Bedford, Mass.  
 Herbert C. Varney, 743 Iglehart Avenue, St. Paul, Minn.  
 Horace S. Huckins, 1311 Fair Oaks, Pasadena, California.  
 Mrs. Ellen T. Scales, 595 Central Avenue, Dover, N. H.  
 Col. John Dean Hall, The Cario, Washington, D. C.  
 Mrs. Dora E. Wetherell, 41 Front Street, Exeter, N. H.  
 Walter B. McKinney, 181 East Como Street, Columbus, Ohio.  
 Mrs. Theresa Hall Bristol, 40 Gramercy Park, New York, N. Y.  
 Elmer M. Wentworth, Des Moines, Iowa.  
 Mrs. Florence E. McDaniel, 16 Nelson Street, Dover, N. H.  
 James A. Coleman, Eliot, Maine.  
 Charles Thornton Libby, P. O. Box 465, Portland, Maine.  
 Mrs. Nellie P. George, New Market, N. H.  
 Lorenzo E. Baer, R. F. D., No. 2, Dover, N. H.  
 Miss Ida C. Roberts, P. O. Box 300, Colorado Springs, Colorado.  
 Miss Elizabeth P. Pope, 12 Beacon Street, Somersworth, N. H.  
 Arthur E. Guptill, D. M. D., 336 Main Street, Fitchburg, Mass.  
 Miss Miriam A. Rhodes, 183 Safford Street, Wollaston, Mass.

Miss Isabel Foster, 298 Middle Street, Portsmouth, N. H.  
 Miss Edith M. Raitt, 805 Central Avenue, Dover, N. H.  
 Ralph S. Bartlett, 626 Exchange Building, Boston, Mass.  
 Miss Ella G. Durgin, 157 Locust Street, Dover, N. H.  
 Miss Edna Y. Demerritt, 66 Morning Street, Portland, Maine.  
 Miss Frances H. Rolfe, 20 High Street, Newburyport, Mass.  
 Mrs. Abbie H. Rolfe, 20 High Street, Newburyport, Mass.  
 Miss Mary A. Rolfe, 20 High Street, Newburyport, Mass.  
 John H. Griffin, New Market, N. H.  
 John W. McIntire, Somersworth, N. H.  
 Mrs. Mary E. N. Hanaford, 514 Wimebago Street, Rockford, Ill.  
 Mrs. Anna C. Hall, "Woodburn Grange", Stamford, Conn.  
 George W. Seavey, 85 Broadway, Dover, N. H.  
 James A. Spalding, M. D., 627 Congress Street, Portland,  
 Maine.  
 Mrs. Marion D. Hall, 70 Middlebury Street, Lawrence, Mass.  
 Mrs. Alice Bradford Wiles, Hotel del Prato, Chicago, Ill.  
 Jefferson D. Cook, Kittery Depot, Maine.  
 Edith E. Remick, Kittery Depot, Maine.  
 Mrs. Ida M. Lawton, Newport, R. I.  
 Miss Emma Lougee Winkley, 1202 Third Street, N. W., Fair-  
 bault, Minn.

---

#### HONORARY MEMBERS

Hon. Edward N. Pearson, Concord, N. H.  
 Hon. E. W. Emery, Augusta, Maine.  
 Hon. William D. Chandler, Concord, N. H.

---

#### CORRESPONDING MEMBERS

Rev. Everett S. Stackpole, P. O. Box 114, Bath, Maine.  
 Henry I. Durgin, M. D., Eliot, Maine.  
 John Sise, Portsmouth, N. H.  
 Edward W. McGlennen, City Hall Annex, Boston, Mass.  
 Mrs. Annie C. Riley, Claremont, N. H.













**HECKMAN  
BINDERY INC.**



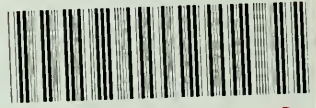
**NOV 89**

**N. MANCHESTER,  
INDIANA 46962**





LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 013 984 893 7

